# IMPARTIAL COMBINATORIAL MISĖRE GAMES 

by
Meghan Rose Allen

SUBMITTED IN PARTIAL FULFILLMENT OF THE REQUIREMENTS FOR THE DEGREE OF MASTER OF SCIENCE

AT
DALHOUSIE UNIVERSITY
halifax, nova scotia
AUGUST 2006
(c) Copyright by Meghan Rose Allen, 2006

## DALHOUSIE UNIVERSITY

## DEPARTMENT OF DEPARTMENT OF MATHEMATICS AND STATISTICS

The undersigned hereby certify that they have read and recommend to the Faculty of Graduate Studies for acceptance a thesis entitled "Impartial Combinatorial Misère Games" by Meghan Rose Allen in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Master of Science.

Dated: September 9, 2006

Supervisor:
Richard Nowakowski

Readers:
Sara Faridi

Peter Selinger

# DALHOUSIE UNIVERSITY 

Date: September 9, 2006

AUTHOR: Meghan Rose Allen<br>TITLE: Impartial Combinatorial Misère Games

DEPARTMENT OR SCHOOL: Department of Mathematics and Statistics
DEGREE: M.Sc.
CONVOCATION: October
YEAR: 2006

Permission is herewith granted to Dalhousie University to circulate and to have copied for non-commercial purposes, at its discretion, the above title upon the request of individuals or institutions.

Signature of Author

The author reserves other publication rights, and neither the thesis nor extensive extracts from it may be printed or otherwise reproduced without the author's written permission.

The author attests that permission has been obtained for the use of any copyrighted material appearing in the thesis (other than brief excerpts requiring only proper acknowledgement in scholarly writing) and that all such use is clearly acknowledged.

> for geoff

## Table of Contents

Abstract ..... viii
Acknowledgements ..... ix
Chapter 1 Introduction ..... 1
1.1 Combinatorial Games ..... 1
1.1.1 Options and Followers ..... 2
1.1.2 Games Defined In Terms of Their Options ..... 3
1.1.3 Disjunctive Sum ..... 3
1.1.4 Perfect Play ..... 4
1.1.5 Outcome Classes ..... 4
1.1.6 Impartial and Partizan ..... 6
1.1.7 Equivalence and Normal Play Values ..... 7
1.2 Taking and Breaking Games ..... 9
1.3 Nim and The Sprague-Grundy Theory for Normal Play Impartial Games ..... 10
1.3.1 Mex ..... 11
1.3.2 Nim Sum ..... 12
1.4 Normal versus Misère ..... 13
1.4.1 A Sprague-Grundy Theory for Impartial Misère Games? ..... 14
1.5 Thesis Overview ..... 14
Chapter 2 Genus ..... 16
2.1 Calculating the Genus ..... 16
2.2 Using the Genus to Classify Impartial Misère Games ..... 36
2.2.1 Getting Wild Games from Tame Games ..... 39
2.3 Using the Genus to Determine Outcome Classes ..... 42
2.4 The Algebraic Structure of Tame Games ..... 43
2.4.1 The Sum of Tame Games ..... 43
2.4.2 Sum of Tame and Wild Games ..... 57
2.4.3 Monoids and Groups of Tame Games ..... 58
2.5 Future Work ..... 60
Chapter 3 Subtraction and Taking But Not Breaking Games ..... 61
3.1 Subtraction Games ..... 61
3.2 Taking But Not Breaking Games ..... 62
3.3 Subtraction Octals ..... 63
3.3.1 Periodicity ..... 64
3.3.2 The Domestication of Finite Subtraction Octal Games ..... 75
3.4 Future Work ..... 84
Chapter 4 Toppling Towers ..... 86
4.1 The Basics ..... 86
4.1.1 Rules ..... 86
4.1.2 Disjunctive Gameplay ..... 87
4.2 Analysis of $1 \times m$ Boards ..... 87
4.3 Analysis of $2 \times m$ Boards ..... 89
4.3.1 Wildness in Toppling Towers ..... 89
4.3.2 Some Tame Positions ..... 90
4.3.3 All the Tame and Wild Positions for $2 \times m$ Boards ..... 99
4.4 Future Work ..... 100
Chapter 5 Indistinguishablility ..... 101
5.1 The Alphabet ..... 101
5.2 Indistinguishablility ..... 102
5.3 The Indistinguishablility Quotient ..... 102
5.4 Finite Octal Games ..... 103
5.4.1 Canonical Form ..... 105
5.4.2 Correctness ..... 106
5.4.3 Misère solver ..... 108
5.4.4 Using the Indistinguishablility Quotient to Analyse 0.3103 ..... 108
5.5 Indistinguishablility For Other Impartial Games ..... 110
5.6 Future Work ..... 113
Appendix A Wild Subtraction Octal Games with Octal Length Six or Less ..... 114
Appendix B Genera of $2 \times \mathrm{m}$ Toppling Tower positions with eight or fewer towers ..... 119
Bibliography ..... 128


#### Abstract

Combinatorial games are played under two different play conventions: normal play, where the last player to move wins, and misère play, where the last player to move loses. Although much work has been done on games played under the normal play convention, less has been done for games played under the misère play convention. This thesis discusses the theory of impartial combinatorial games which are played under the misère game convention. We present a full discussion, including proofs, on Conway's Genus Theory and use genus theory to study two impartial combinatorial games played under the misère game convention. We conclude with an overview of Plambeck's development for impartial combinatorial games played under the misère game convention, the Indistinguishablility Quotient.


## Acknowledgements

I would like to acknowledge the following people without whom the completion of this thesis would have been impossible:

- My supervisor, Richard Nowakowski, for his support and advice in writing this thesis.
- Balagopal Pillai for getting misère solver to run.
- Dr. David Wolfe for creating the game board files used for Toppling Towers and Clobber.
- My grandparents and parents for their financial support.
- Dr. Kathryn Hare and Dr. Graeme Kemkes at the University of Waterloo for their support and guidance during my undergraduate career, even when I was at my most stubborn.
- Mis amigos de Reto Juvenil, sobre todo Henry, David, Marta, Monci, Elibeth, Belinda, y Rachael Bonita. Pura vida.
- Geoff Cruttwell for learning far more about genus theory than any category theorist should ever have to know.

Thank you. Gracias.

## Chapter 1

## Introduction

In all future sections, unless otherwise referenced, theorems and/or proofs are the author's own work.

In this chapter we introduce the basics of combinatorial game theory, taking and breaking games, and the differences between games played under the normal play convention and games played under the misère play convention.

### 1.1 Combinatorial Games

Definition. A combinatorial game is a game in which the following conditions are satisfied:

- There are two players, usually denoted by Left and Right, who alternate turns. Generally Left is male whereas Right is female.
- There is a clearly defined rule set which determines the legal moves for each player.
- There is complete information. That is, all information regarding the game is available to both Left and Right at every point of the game.
- There is no element of chance which can affect the game, such as dice, cards, or spinners.
- There is only a finite number of moves allowed and the game will end with one winner and one loser.
- The way to determine the winner and the loser depends on the play convention. Under the misère play convention, the first player unable to make a valid move wins. Under the normal play convention, the first player unable to
make a valid move loses. Equivalently, under the misère play convention, the last player to move loses, while under the normal play convention, the last player to move wins.

All games considered in this thesis will be combinatorial games, even if combinatorial is not explicitly stated.

Many games with which we are familiar do not satisfy all the conditions required to be a combinatorial game. For example, most card games, such as Poker, would no longer be enjoyable with complete information. Other games, such as some board games like Monopoly, have the potential for an infinite number of moves, as well as using elements of chance, namely dice. Games such as Tic-Tac-Toe, which have two players, clear rules, perfect information, and a finite number of moves, also have the potentials for draws.

An example of a combinatorial game is the game of Nim: given several heaps of tokens, on her turn, a player picks a heap and removes some tokens from that heap. Play continues until no heaps remain. Under the normal play convention, the player who takes the last token is the winner. Under the misère play convention, the player who takes the last token is the loser. The game of Nim, although seemingly trivial, turns out to be extremely useful in certain types of combinatorial game analysis.

Nim is a game to which we will refer frequently, and so, we will use the following shorthand:

Notation. We will denote a Nim heap with $n$ tokens by m.

### 1.1.1 Options and Followers

Definition. Suppose we are given a game position $G$. A left option of $G$ is a new position which arises after one move from Left. Similarly, a right option of $G$ is a new position which arises after one move from Right. The options of a position is the union of the left options and the right options.

Notation. We let $\mathcal{G}^{L}$ and $\mathcal{G}^{R}$ denote the set of Left and Right options of $G$ respectively.

Definition. Suppose we are given a position in the game $G$. A follower of the position is a new position which can be reached from the initial position after a finite number of moves.

Example 1.1.1. Suppose we are playing the following game: given a heap of $n$ tokens, Left can take one or two tokens, whereas Right can take three. Suppose we are given a heap of size 12 . Then the left options of this position are heaps of 11 and 10 , while the right option of this position is a heap of size nine. A heap of size three is a follower of a heap of size 12 under the following move set:

$$
12 \xrightarrow{L} 11 \xrightarrow{R} 8 \xrightarrow{L} 6 \xrightarrow{R} 3 .
$$

### 1.1.2 Games Defined In Terms of Their Options

We define positions based on their options. For a position $G$, we think of $G$ as a specific position in the game along with its sets $\mathcal{G}^{L}$ and $\mathcal{G}^{R}$, and we write

$$
G=\left\{\mathcal{G}^{L} \mid \mathcal{G}^{R}\right\} .
$$

Thus, we can define games recursively based on their left and right options from any given position.

Example 1.1.2. Suppose we are playing Nim. Then

$$
\mathbb{4}=\{3,2, \mathbb{1}, \mathbb{0} \mid 3,2, \mathbb{1}, 0\} .
$$

### 1.1.3 Disjunctive Sum

Definition. Given combinatorial games $G_{1}, G_{2}, \cdots G_{\mu}$, the disjunctive sum is the game $G_{1}+G_{2}+\cdots G_{\mu}$ where on a given player's turn, she picks a game $G_{i}$ and plays in it according to the rules of $G_{i}$. In misère play, when a player has no moves in every game in the disjunctive sum, she wins. In normal play, when a player has no moves in every game in the disjunctive sum, she loses.

Notation. Let $\mathcal{X}$ be a set of games, and $G$ a game. Then

$$
G+\mathcal{X}=\{G+X \mid X \in \mathcal{X}\} .
$$

In the game value notation shown in Section 1.1.2, the disjunctive sum of games $G$ and $H$ is written as:

$$
G+H=\left\{\left(\mathcal{G}^{L}+H\right) \cup\left(G+\mathcal{H}^{L}\right) \mid\left(\mathcal{G}^{R}+H\right) \cup\left(G+\mathcal{H}^{R}\right)\right\},
$$

where we often remove the $U$ and replace it by a comma, i.e.

$$
G+H=\left\{\mathcal{G}^{L}+H, G+\mathcal{H}^{L} \mid \mathcal{G}^{R}+H, G+\mathcal{H}^{R}\right\} .
$$

### 1.1.4 Perfect Play

For this thesis, we will always assume that the players play perfectly, that is, both players make the optimal moves available to them. If on her turn, a player can make a move which ensures that she will win, no matter what the other player's subsequent moves are and assuming that she continues to play perfectly, then she will make it. If no such move exists, she will make a non-winning move.

### 1.1.5 Outcome Classes

Definition. Every combinatorial game $G$ belongs to an outcome class which specifies who has the winning strategy. $G$ belongs to one of four disjoint outcome classes as follows:

1) $G \in \mathcal{L}$ if Left has a winning strategy regardless of moving first or second.
2) $G \in \mathcal{R}$ if Right has a winning strategy regardless of moving first or second.
3) $G \in \mathcal{N}$ if the next player to move has a winning strategy.
4) $G \in \mathcal{P}$ if the next player moving does not have a winning strategy (i.e. she will lose). The $\mathcal{P}$ stands for previous, as if the next player loses, the player who would have played previous to her will win, supposing optimal moves.

Theorem 1.1.1. ([4], p.73) Every game $G$ is in exactly one of the four outcome classes.

For a given position $G$, the outcome class of $G$ played under the normal play convention may or may not be the same as the outcome class of $G$ played under the misère play convention, as the following two examples show.

Example 1.1.3. Suppose $G$ is a game with no options. Under the normal play convention, the next player to go loses, regardless of whether they are Left or Right, so $G \in \mathcal{P}$. Under the misère play convention, the next player to go wins, regardless of whether they are Left or Right, so $G \in \mathcal{N}$.

Example 1.1.4. Consider the game $2+3$. Suppose we are playing under the normal play convention, with Left going first. Consider the following move:

$$
2+3 \xrightarrow{L} 2+2
$$

Right can respond in one of two ways. The first is

$$
2+2 \xrightarrow{R} 2 .
$$

However, Left can take the heap of size two,

$$
2 \xrightarrow{L} \mathbb{0},
$$

leaving Right with no moves.
Right's second response is

$$
2+2 \xrightarrow{R} \mathbb{1}+2
$$

However, if Left responds with

$$
\mathbb{1}+2 \xrightarrow{L} \mathbb{1}+\mathbb{1},
$$

Right is forced to respond with

$$
\mathbb{1}+\mathbb{1} \xrightarrow{R} \mathbb{1},
$$

and Left takes the last token,

$$
\mathbb{1} \xrightarrow{L} \mathbb{0}
$$

leaving Right with no moves.
Interchanging Right and Left and repeating the argument, we see that $2+3 \in \mathcal{N}$ under the normal play convention.

Suppose we are playing under the misère play convention, with Left going first. Consider the following move:

$$
2+3 \xrightarrow{L} 2+2 .
$$

Right can respond in one of two ways. The first is

$$
2+2 \xrightarrow{R} 2
$$

However, Left can take one of the tokens from the heap of size two

$$
\mathbb{2} \xrightarrow{L} \mathbb{1},
$$

which forces Right to take the heap of size one,

$$
\mathbb{1} \xrightarrow{R} \mathbb{0},
$$

leaving Left with no moves. Since we are now playing under the misère game convention, Left wins.

Right's second response is

$$
2+2 \xrightarrow{R} \mathbb{1}+2 .
$$

However, if Left responds with

$$
\mathbb{1}+\mathbb{2} \xrightarrow{L} \mathbb{1},
$$

Right is forced to take the heap of size one,

$$
\mathbb{1} \xrightarrow{R} \mathbb{O},
$$

leaving Left without any moves. Again Left wins.
Interchanging Right and Left and repeating the argument, we see that $2+3 \in \mathcal{N}$ under the misère play convention as well.

### 1.1.6 Impartial and Partizan

Based on the moves available to each player, combinatorial games are partitioned as follows:

Definition. A combinatorial game $G$ is impartial if from any position and for all of its followers, the left and right options are equal. Otherwise, the game is partizan.

Nim is an impartial game since from any position, either player has exactly the same options. However, under a slight variation, where Left can only take one token whereas Right can only take two, this game becomes partizan since given a heap with one token, Left has a move while Right does not.

Theorem 1.1.2. ([1], p.41) If $G$ is an impartial combinatorial game, then the outcome class of $G$ is either $\mathcal{N}$ or $\mathcal{P}$.

Note that Theorem 1.1.2 is true for impartial games played under the normal or the misère play convention. That is, an impartial game played under the normal play convention is in either $\mathcal{N}$ or $\mathcal{P}$ and an impartial game played under the misère play convention is in either $\mathcal{N}$ or $\mathcal{P}$.

### 1.1.7 Equivalence and Normal Play Values

Definition. Given two games $G$, and $H$ played under the normal play convention, we write $G=H$ and say that $G$ is equivalent to $H$ if for all games $X$ played under the normal play convention, $G+X$ has the same outcome as $H+X$, where + denotes the disjunctive sum from Section 1.1.3 and we are playing both disjunctive sums under the normal play convention.

Thus, if $G=H$, then in any disjunctive sum of games, we can replace $G$ with $H$ without any effect on the outcome class of the disjunctive sum.

Similar to how games were defined in terms of their options in Section 1.1.2, under the normal play convention, games are also recursively assigned values based on the values of their options. For a game $G$, we write

$$
G=\left\{\mathcal{G}^{L} \mid \mathcal{G}^{R}\right\} .
$$

The most basic position of a game is a position in which neither Left nor Right has options, i.e. $G^{L}=G^{R}=\emptyset$. We then write the game as $\{\mid\}$. If we are playing under
the normal play convention, the value of this game is 0 . We now construct three more games:

$$
\{0 \mid 0\},\{0 \mid\},\{\mid 0\},
$$

where, if we are playing under the normal play convention, we denote

$$
\begin{aligned}
\{0 \mid 0\} & :=*, \\
\{0 \mid\} & :=1, \\
\{\mid 0\} & :=-1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

The reason for the nomenclature of 1 and -1 is that these games share similar properties to what we generally think of as 1 and -1 if we are playing under the normal play convention ([4], p.6-12).

We can continue to build games as such, giving us, under the normal play convention, games which are "equal" to any integer or dyadic rational, and "ordered" in the same way as their numerical counterparts, as well as games which are called infinitesimal, which are neither greater than nor less than zero. For more on this, see [4], Chapters Zero, One, Eight, and Nine.

One important thing to note is that two games can have different options, but the same game value. For example, there are other games whose value is 0 , even though there are options for both Left and Right.

It seems that we have used $=$ for both equivalence and game value. The reason for this is:

Theorem 1.1.3. ([4], p. 112) Given games $G$ and $H$. The values $G$ and $H$ are equal $\Longleftrightarrow G=H$.

Equivalence and game values are only for games played under the normal play convention. Under the misère play convention, we have neither a notion of game values nor game equivalence. This is because in misère play, a game with no options is considered a winning game for the next player, even though the player has no moves available to her, which causes some difficulties in determining the equivalence between certain games. To quote Conway:

Unfortunately, the complications so produced persist indefinitely, and make the misère play theory much more complicated than the normal one. ([4], p. 138)

### 1.2 Taking and Breaking Games

Taking and Breaking games are impartial games involving removing tokens from heaps and/or splitting heaps of tokens into smaller heaps, based on the rules of the game. The name comes from the legal moves - Taking from the moves in which one takes tokens, Breaking from the moves in which one splits, or breaks up, heaps into smaller heaps.

Definition. An octal game is a Taking and Breaking game in which players either take tokens from a heap or take tokens from a heap and then split the remaining tokens into two non-empty heaps. The rules are encoded in a sequence $0 . d_{1} d_{2} d_{3} \cdots$, where $d_{i} \in\{0,1,2, \cdots, 7\}$. A legal move is to remove $i$ tokens from a heap and partition the remaining tokens into $a, b$, or $c$ heaps given that $d_{i}=2^{a}+2^{b}+2^{c}$.

Example 1.2.1. Consider the octal game 0.12305 . We can take $1,2,3$ or 5 tokens based on the following rules:

1) Remove one token from a heap provided that the heap's remaining tokens can be partionned into no heaps; that is, provided the initial heap contains exactly one token $\left(1=2^{0}\right)$.
2) Remove two tokens from a heap provided that the heap's remaining tokens can be partionned into exactly one heap; that is, provided the initial heap contains strictly greater than two tokens $\left(2=2^{1}\right)$.
3) Remove three tokens from a heap provided that the heap's remaining tokens can be partionned into either no heaps or one non-empty heap; that is, we can always remove three tokens in the heap contains three or more tokens $\left(3=2^{0}+2^{1}\right)$.
4) We cannot remove four tokens.
5) Remove five tokens from a heap provided that the heap's remaining tokens can be partionned into no heaps or two non-empty heaps; that is, we can removed five tokens from a heap of size five, or we can remove five tokens from a heap of size seven or greater, and then split the remaining tokens from the initial heap into two non-empty heaps $\left(5=2^{0}+2^{2}\right)$.
6) We cannot remove six or more tokens.

Definition. A subtraction game is an octal game where $\forall i \in \mathbb{N}, d_{i}=0$ or 3 . That is, the only available moves are to remove $i$ tokens, for $i$ where $d_{i}=3$. For a fixed subtraction game, let

$$
X=\left\{i \in \mathbb{N} \mid d_{i}=3\right\}
$$

We call $X$ the subtraction set of the game. When referencing a subtraction game, rather than giving the octal code, we sometimes refer only to the subtraction set.

Notation. We let 0. $a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} \overline{a_{4} a_{5} a_{6}}$ denote

$$
\text { 0. } a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} \quad a_{4} a_{5} a_{6} \quad a_{4} a_{5} a_{6} \quad a_{4} a_{5} a_{6} \quad a_{4} a_{5} a_{6} \quad a_{4} a_{5} a_{6} \quad a_{4} a_{5} a_{6} \quad \cdots .
$$

That is, an overline denotes infinite repetition of the numbers underneath.

Example 1.2.2. The game of Nim is a subtraction game with octal code $0 . \overline{3}$. The subtraction set of Nim is $\mathbb{N}$.

Example 1.2.3. The modification of Nim where we can only take prime numbers less than ten is a subtraction game with octal code 0.0330303 . Its subtraction set is $\{2,3,5,7\}$.
1.3 Nim and The Sprague-Grundy Theory for Normal Play Impartial Games

Definition. We define nimbers recursively as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
0 & :=\{\mid\} \\
* & :=\{0 \mid 0\}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
*_{2} & :=\{0, * \mid 0, *\} \\
*_{3} & :=\left\{0, *, *_{2} \mid 0, *, *_{2}\right\} \\
& \cdots \\
*_{n} & :=\left\{0, *, *_{2}, *_{3}, \cdots, *_{n-1} \mid 0, *, *_{2}, *_{3}, *_{n-1}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Some books denote 0 by $*_{0}$ and $*$ by $*_{1}$.
Proposition 1.3.1. ([1], p. 110) A Nim heap with $n$ tokens, m , has game value $*_{n}$. Proof. We proceed by induction on $n$.

We can see that a Nim heap with no tokens, in which neither Left nor Right have any options, has game value 0 since $\mathbb{O}=\{\mid\}$.

Suppose now we have $\mathbb{k}$. From $\mathbb{k}$, we can move to $\mathbb{0}, \mathbb{1}, \cdots, \mathbb{k}-\mathbb{1}$, which have values $0, *, \cdots *_{k-1}$, by induction. Therefore

$$
\mathbb{k}=\left\{0, *, *_{2}, *_{3}, \cdots, *_{k-1} \mid 0, *_{,} *_{2}, *_{3}, *_{k-1}\right\}=*_{k},
$$

as required.
Nim and nimbers are extremely important in impartial normal game analysis because of the following, arrived at independently by both Sprague and Grundy in the 1930s:

Theorem 1.3.2. ([6]) Every normal play impartial game is equivalent to a Nim-heap of a certain size. That is, the game value of an impartial game $G$ is $*_{n}$ for some $n \in \mathbb{N}$.

### 1.3.1 Mex

In impartial normal game calculations, we often make use of the following tool:
Definition. The minimal excludant, or mex, of a set of ordinals $\mathcal{X}$, is the least ordinal not in the set $\mathcal{X}$.

## Example 1.3.1.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{mex}\{1,2,3\} & =0, \\
\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,3,6,7,12,89\} & =2, \\
\operatorname{mex}\{0,2,4,6,8, \cdots\} & =1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Notation. Let $\mathcal{A} \subseteq \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. Let $a_{1}, a_{2}, \cdots, a_{n} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. We abuse notation by letting

$$
\operatorname{mex}\left\{a_{1}, a_{2}, \cdots, a_{n}, \mathcal{A}\right\}=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{a_{1}\right\} \cup\left\{a_{2}\right\} \cup \cdots \cup\left\{a_{n}\right\} \cup \mathcal{A}\right\} .
$$

We use mex in the following:

Proposition 1.3.3. ([1], p. 111) Given an impartial game $G$ played under the normal play convention, then $G$ is equivalent to the Nim heap which corresponds to the least possible number that is not the size of any of the heaps which correspond to the options of $G$. In other words, if the options of $G$ correspond to Nim heaps of size $a, b, c, \cdots$, then $G$ corresponds to a Nim heap of size mex $\{a, b, c, \cdots\}$.

Combining Proposition 1.3.3 and the Sprague-Grundy Theorem for impartial normal games we obtain the following result:

Proposition 1.3.4. ([1], p.112) Given an impartial game $G$ played under the normal play convention:

$$
\text { the outcome class of } G= \begin{cases}\mathcal{P} & \text { if } G \text { is equivalent to a Nim heap of size } 0 \\ \mathcal{N} & \text { else. }\end{cases}
$$

### 1.3.2 Nim Sum

Definition. Given non-negative integers $n$ and $m$, their Nim sum, denoted by $n \oplus m$, is the exclusive or of their binary representation. Equivalently, the Nim sum of $n$ and $m$ can be determined by writing each of them as a sum of distinct powers of two and then cancelling any power of two which occurs an even number of times.

Example 1.3.2. $11 \oplus 22 \oplus 33$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& 11=\begin{array}{llllll}
32 & 16 & 8 & 4 & 2 & 1 \\
22 & = & & 1 & 0 & 1
\end{array} \\
& 2 \\
& 33
\end{aligned}=\begin{array}{llllll}
1 & 0 & 1 & 1 & 0 \\
1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \\
\hline 1 & 1 & 1 & 1 & 0 & 0
\end{array},
$$

or

$$
\begin{aligned}
11 \oplus 22 \oplus 33 & =(8+2+1) \oplus(16+4+2) \oplus(32+1) \\
& =(8+\not 7+\not 1)+(16+4+\not 7)+(32+\not 1) \\
& =8+16+4+32 \\
& =60 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proposition 1.3.5. ([1], p.112) The operation $\oplus$ is commutative and associative.
Proof. This follows from the commutativity and associatively of + .
Proposition 1.3.6. For any two non-negative integers $m$ and $n, m \oplus n \leq m+n$. Proof. This follows from the definition of Nim sum.

Proposition 1.3.7. ([1],p.114) Given two impartial games $G$ and $H$ which correspond to Nim heaps of size $g$ and $h$ respectively, then their disjunctive sum $G+H$ corresponds to the Nim heap of size $g \oplus h$. That is, if $G=*_{g}$ and $H=*_{h}$, then $G+H=*_{g \oplus h}$.

### 1.4 Normal versus Misère

Traditionally, combinatorial game theoreticians have concerned themselves with combinatorial games played under the normal play convention, although to a non-game theoretician, this choice may seem counterintuitive. Many of the first games to which we are introduced as children, although few are combinatorial games, are played under the misère game convention. Some examples are Crazy Eights, Snakes and Ladders, and Chinese Checkers, in which the goal is to either discard all one's cards or be first to the end of the board, leaving the winner with no moves left and the other players with moves still available. The reason for this choice is simply that misère games seem more difficult to analyse (as discussed in Section 1.1.7), and so the mathematical development of normal play games far surpasses that of misère games. Many simplistic ideas of how misère games should work in relation to normal games, such as if an impartial game is in $\mathcal{N}$ under normal play, then it must be in $\mathcal{P}$ under misère
play (or vice versa), or a losing move under normal version of a game is a winning move under misère play, simply are not true. Example 1.1.4 showed that $2+3 \in \mathcal{N}$ regardless of being played under the normal play or misère play convention. The following example shows that a bad move can be so under either normal or misère play.

Example 1.4.1. Consider the game $2+2$.
Suppose we are playing under the normal play convention, and Left's first move is to

$$
2+2 \xrightarrow{L} 2
$$

i.e. taking one of the heaps of size two. Right responds in kind by taking the other heap of size two, leaving no tokens remaining. So Right wins under the normal play convention. However, Right also wins under the misère play convention if Left's first move is also to take one of the two heaps of size 2 :

$$
2+2 \xrightarrow{L} 2 \xrightarrow{R} \mathbb{1} \xrightarrow{L} 0
$$

Therefore, a losing move under normal play does not necessarily translate into a winning move in misère play.

### 1.4.1 A Sprague-Grundy Theory for Impartial Misère Games?

Recall Theorem 1.3.2 - Every impartial game played under the normal play convention is equivalent to a Nim heap. Ideally, we would like to say the same for impartial games played under the misère play convention. However, as will be discussed in Section 2.2 , this is not the case with impartial misère games. Much of the study of impartial misère games has been on determining which impartial misère games behave like Nim.

### 1.5 Thesis Overview

This rest of the thesis is divided as follows:

- Chapter 2 discusses the notion of genus, an important tool in impartial misère game theory. Knowledge of the genus of a position of a game not only tells us
the outcome class for both the normal and misère play position, it also allows us to determine whether under the misère game convention, this game behaves like misère Nim.
- In Chapter 3, we use the genus to analyse subtraction games and octal games which do not permit splitting.
- In Chapter 4, we use the genus to analyse the game of Toppling Towers. This game has many similarities to octal games and allows both subtraction and splitting.
- In Chapter 5, we discuss the indistinguishablility quotient, a new method developed by Plambeck ([8]), which allows us to analyse a wide variety of "non-Nim" octal games.


## Chapter 2

## Genus

The traditional tool for impartial misère game analysis is the genus symbol or the misère Grundy value, developed by Conway ([4], Chapter 12 and [3], Chapter 13). The genus of an impartial misère game $G$ allows one to determine whether this game is misère Nim in disguise and to calculate $G$ 's outcome class.

Although the statement of many of the results regarding genus have appeared in the literature, few of the results appear with proof. Statements which have appeared previously are referenced, although the proofs presented here are of the author's own construction.

Unless otherwise stated, all games in this chapter are impartial games.

### 2.1 Calculating the Genus

Definition. Fix a game $G$. We define

$$
\mathcal{G}^{+}(G)= \begin{cases}0 & \text { if } G \text { has no options } \\ \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { is an option of } G\right\} & \text { else },\end{cases}
$$

and

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)= \begin{cases}1 & \text { if } G \text { has no options } \\ \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { is an option of } G\right\} & \text { else. }\end{cases}
$$

Note that $\mathcal{G}^{+}$is the same as the value determined in Proposition 1.3.3. That is, for an impartial game $G, \mathcal{G}^{+}(G)$ corresponds to the Nim heap to which $G$ is equivalent under the normal play convention.

Example 2.1.1. Consider $\mathbb{0}$. $\mathbb{O}$ has no options, so by definition:

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{0})=1
$$

Consider $\mathbb{1}$. The moves available are:

$$
\mathbb{1} \xrightarrow{-1} 0
$$

Therefore

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{1}) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{O})\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{1\} \\
& =0
\end{aligned}
$$

Consider 2. The moves available are:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{2} & \xrightarrow{-2} \mathbb{0} \\
& \xrightarrow{-1} \mathbb{1}
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{2}) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{0}), \mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{1})\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{1,0\} \\
& =2
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 2.1.1. For any game $G, \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+\mathbb{1})=\mathcal{G}^{-}(G) \oplus 1$.
Proof. We show this by induction on the options of $G$. Suppose $G$ is a game with no options. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)=1$.

Look now at $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+\mathbb{1})$. Since we cannot move in $G$, we simply ignore its presence and consider the only available move in $\mathbb{1}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+\mathbb{1}) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{O})\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{1\} \text { since } \mathbb{O} \text { has no options } \\
& =0 \\
& =1 \oplus 1 \\
& =\mathcal{G}^{-}(G) \oplus 1
\end{aligned}
$$

which shows the base case.

Take a game $G$ with options $G_{0}, G_{1}, \cdots, G_{\mu}$, and suppose the statement holds for all options of $G$. Then

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+\mathbb{1})=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+\mathbb{1}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+\mathbb{1}\right), \cdots, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{\mu}+\mathbb{1}\right)\right\}
$$

By the induction hypothesis, we have that

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+\mathbb{1})=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}\right) \oplus 1, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}\right) \oplus 1, \cdots, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{\mu}\right) \oplus 1\right\}
$$

Claim $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+\mathbb{1})=\mathcal{G}^{-}(G) \oplus 1$. We must show that no value in the mex set equals $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G) \oplus 1$ and there are values in the mex set equal to all non-negative integers less than $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G) \oplus 1$.

Suppose there exists an option of $G, G_{i}$, with $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{i}\right) \oplus 1=\mathcal{G}^{-}(G) \oplus 1$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{i}\right)=\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)$, which is a contradiction.

Let $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)=n$. Then, without loss of generality, we can assume that

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}\right)=0, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}\right)=1, \cdots, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{n-1}\right)=n-1,
$$

and for $i \in\{n, n+1, \cdots, \mu\}, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{i}\right) \in \mathbb{N}, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{i}\right) \neq n$.
Then

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G) \oplus 1= \begin{cases}n+1 & \text { if } n \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\ n-1 & \text { if } n \equiv 1 \bmod (2) .\end{cases}
$$

Moreover

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}\right) \oplus 1=1, \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}\right) \oplus 1=0, \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}\right) \oplus 1=3, \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{3}\right) \oplus 1=2, \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{n-4}\right) \oplus 1= \begin{cases}n-3 & \text { if } n \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\
n-5 & \text { if } n \equiv 1 \bmod (2),\end{cases} \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{n-3}\right) \oplus 1= \begin{cases}n-4 & \text { if } n \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\
n-2 & \text { if } n \equiv 1 \bmod (2),\end{cases} \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{n-2}\right) \oplus 1= \begin{cases}n-1 & \text { if } n \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\
n-3 & \text { if } n \equiv 1 \bmod (2),\end{cases}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{n-1}\right) \oplus 1= \begin{cases}n-2 & \text { if } n \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\ n & \text { if } n \equiv 1 \bmod (2)\end{cases}
$$

Therefore for all $m<n \oplus 1$, there is a value in the mex set which equals $m$, and we have already shown that there does not exist $i \in\{1,2, \cdots, \mu\}$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{i}\right) \oplus 1=n$. Thus

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+\mathbb{1}) & = \begin{cases}n+1 & \text { if } n \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\
n-1 & \text { if } n \equiv 1 \bmod (2)\end{cases} \\
& =\mathcal{G}^{-}(G) \oplus 1,
\end{aligned}
$$

as required.
Definition. The genus of a misère game $G$, denoted by $\Gamma(G)$, is a list of the form $g^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$ where

$$
\begin{aligned}
g & =\mathcal{G}^{+}(G), \\
g_{0} & =\mathcal{G}^{-}(G), \\
g_{1} & =\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+2), \\
g_{2} & =\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+2+2), \\
& \ldots \\
g_{n} & =\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+\sum_{i=1}^{n} 2\right), \\
& \ldots
\end{aligned}
$$

Much like $\mathcal{G}^{+}$and $\mathcal{G}^{-}$, the calculation $\Gamma(G)$ can be recursively determined by the genera of the options of $G$, as the following proposition shows.

Proposition 2.1.2. ([3], p.430) Suppose $G$ is an impartial game with options $G_{a}$, $G_{b}, G_{c}, G_{d}, \cdots$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Gamma\left(G_{a}\right)=a^{a_{0} a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} \cdots}, \\
& \Gamma\left(G_{b}\right)=b^{b_{0} b_{1} b_{2} b_{3} \cdots}, \\
& \Gamma\left(G_{c}\right)=c^{c_{0} c_{1} c_{2} c_{3} \cdots}, \\
& \Gamma\left(G_{d}\right)=d^{d_{0} d_{1} d_{2} d_{3} \cdots},
\end{aligned}
$$

Then $\Gamma(G)=g^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$ is calculated as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
g & =\operatorname{mex}\{a, b, c, d \cdots\} \\
g_{0} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{a_{0}, b_{0}, c_{0}, d_{0} \cdots\right\} \\
g_{1} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{0}, g_{0} \oplus 1, a_{1}, b_{1}, c_{1}, d_{1} \cdots\right\} \\
g_{2} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{1}, g_{1} \oplus 1, a_{2}, b_{2}, c_{2}, d_{2} \cdots\right\} \\
& \cdots \\
g_{n} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{n-1}, g_{n-1} \oplus 1, a_{n}, b_{n}, c_{n}, d_{n} \cdots\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. We begin with $g$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{a}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{b}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{c}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{d}\right), \cdots\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{a, b, c, d, \cdots\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Consider now $g_{0}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{0} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{a}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{b}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{c}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{d}\right), \cdots\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{a_{0}, b_{0}, c_{0}, d_{0}, \cdots\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Fix $n \in \mathbb{N}$. We will show the result for $g_{n}$. The options of $G+\sum_{i=1}^{n} 2$ are

$$
\begin{aligned}
& G+\sum_{i=1}^{n-1} 2 \\
& G+\sum_{i=1}^{n-1} 2+\mathbb{1}, \\
& G_{j}+\sum_{i=1}^{n} 2 \text { for } G_{j} \text { an option of } G .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n}= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+\sum_{i=1}^{n-1} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+\sum_{i=1}^{n-1} 2+\mathbb{1}\right)\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{j}+\sum_{i=1}^{n} 2\right) \mid G_{j} \text { an option of } G\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{n-1}, g_{n-1} \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{j}+\sum_{i=1}^{n} 2\right) \mid G_{j} \text { an option of } G\right\}\right\} \text { by Lemma 2.1.1 } \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{n-1}, g_{n-1} \oplus 1, a_{n}, b_{n}, c_{n}, d_{n} \cdots\right\},
\end{aligned}
$$

which gives the result.

We are now able to calculate the genus of a game:

Proposition 2.1.3. The genus of 2 is $2^{2020202020202020 \cdots}$. That is, the superscript of the genus symbol alternates between 2 and 0 .

Proof. We begin with $g$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g & =\mathcal{G}^{+}(\mathfrak{Z}) \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}(\mathbb{0}), \mathcal{G}^{+}(\mathbb{1})\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{0, \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}(\mathbb{0})\right\}\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{0, \operatorname{mex}\{0\}\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{0,1\} \\
& =2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore $\Gamma(2)=2^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$.
Claim that

$$
g_{n}= \begin{cases}2 & \text { if } n \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\ 0 & \text { if } n \equiv 1 \bmod (2) .\end{cases}
$$

We will show this by induction on $n$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{0} & =\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathfrak{2}) & g_{1} & =\mathcal{G}^{-}(2+\mathbb{2}) \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{O}), \mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{1})\right\} & & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(2), \mathcal{G}^{-}(2+\mathbb{1})\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{1, \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{O})\right\}\right\} & & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{2, \mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathcal{2}) \oplus 1\right\} \text { by Lemma 2.1.1 } \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{1, \operatorname{mex}\{1\}\} & & =\operatorname{mex}\{2,2 \oplus 1\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{1,0\} & & =\operatorname{mex}\{2,3\} \\
& =2 & & =0
\end{aligned}
$$

This shows the base case.
Suppose true $\forall n<k$. Consider $n=k$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{k} & =\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(2+\sum_{i=1}^{k} \mathfrak{2}\right) \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k} 2+\mathbb{1}\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k} 2\right) \oplus 1\right\} \text { by Lemma 2.1.1 } \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(2+\sum_{i=1}^{k-1} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(2+\sum_{i=1}^{k-1} 2\right) \oplus 1\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{k-1}, g_{k-1} \oplus 1\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

By the induction hypothesis:

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{k-1} & = \begin{cases}0 & \text { if } k \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\
2 & \text { if } k \equiv 1 \bmod (2),\end{cases} \\
g_{k-1} \oplus 1 & = \begin{cases}1 & \text { if } k \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\
3 & \text { if } k \equiv 1 \bmod (2)\end{cases}
\end{aligned}
$$

Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{k} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{k-1}, g_{k-1} \oplus 1\right\} \\
& = \begin{cases}\operatorname{mex}\{0,1\} & \text { if } k \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\
\operatorname{mex}\{2,3\} & \text { if } k \equiv 1 \bmod (2)\end{cases} \\
& = \begin{cases}2 & \text { if } k \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\
0 & \text { if } k \equiv 1 \bmod (2),\end{cases}
\end{aligned}
$$

which completes our proof.
This alternation leads to the following definition:
Definition. For a game $G$, we say that the genus of $G$, $g^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$, stabilises if there exists an $N \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$ such that $\forall n \geq N$,

$$
g_{n+1}=g_{n} \oplus 2 .
$$

Lemma 2.1.4. If $\Gamma(G)=g^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$ has stabilised, then the digits in the superscript of $\Gamma(G)$ alternates between $g_{N}$ and $g_{N+1}$.

Proof. Suppose $\Gamma(G)$ stabilises at $g_{N}$ for $N \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$.

$$
g_{N+1}=g_{N} \oplus 2
$$

Therefore

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{N+2} & =g_{N+1} \oplus 2 \text { by definition } \\
& =\left(g_{N} \oplus 2\right) \oplus 2 \text { by definition } \\
& =g_{N} \oplus(2 \oplus 2) \\
& =g_{N} \oplus 0 \text { by the rules of } \oplus \\
& =g_{N}
\end{aligned}
$$

We also have

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{N+3} & =g_{N+2} \oplus 2 \text { by definition } \\
& =g_{N} \oplus 2 \text { by previous calculations } \\
& =g_{N+1} \text { by definition. }
\end{aligned}
$$

Continuing as such, we see that the digits in the superscript of $\Gamma(G)$ alternate between $g_{N}$ and $g_{N} \oplus 2$.

Proposition 2.1.3 showed that 2 stabilises. In fact, this is true for every genus symbol, and is one of the key results of genus theory. We present a proof of the result, even though it is long and technical.

Theorem 2.1.5. ([3], p.422) Let $G$ be an impartial game. Then the genus of $G$ stabilises.

Proof. We will show the following: for an impartial misère game $G$, there exists a non-negative integer $N$ such that $\forall u \geq N, g_{u+1}=g_{u} \oplus 2$. Showing this then shows that for $u \geq N, g_{u}=g_{u+2}$ since if $g_{u+1}=g_{u} \oplus 2 \forall u \geq N$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{u+2} & =g_{u+1} \oplus 2 \\
& =\left(g_{u} \oplus 2\right) \oplus 2 \\
& =g_{u} \oplus 2 \oplus 2 \\
& =g_{u} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We proceed by induction on the options of the game.

Suppose $G$ has no options. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
g & =0, \\
g_{0} & =1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore $\Gamma(G)=0^{1 g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$.
Look at $g_{n}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n} & =\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+\sum_{i=1}^{n} 2\right) \\
& =\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} 2\right) \\
& =\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(2+\sum_{i=1}^{n-1} 2\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus for $n \in \mathbb{N}, g_{n}$ is the $n-1^{\text {th }}$ term in the superscript of $\Gamma$ (2). By Proposition 2.1.3,

$$
g_{n}= \begin{cases}2 & \text { if } n \equiv 1 \bmod (2) \\ 0 & \text { if } n \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \text { and } n \geq 2 .\end{cases}
$$

and we see that for $n \geq 1, g_{n+1}=g_{n} \oplus 2$.
Suppose now we have a game $G$ with options $G_{0}, G_{1}, \cdots, G_{\mu}$, where $\Gamma(G)=$ $g^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$ and $\Gamma\left(G_{i}\right)=\gamma_{i}^{g_{0}^{i} g_{1}^{i} g_{2}^{i} \cdots} \forall i \in\{0,1, \cdots, \mu\}$ such that $G_{0}, G_{1}, \cdots, G_{\mu}$ satisfy the induction hypothesis. That is, for each $G_{i}$, there exists $n_{i} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$ such that $\forall u \geq n_{i}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
g_{u+1}^{i}=g_{u}^{i} \oplus 2 \tag{2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let

$$
n=\max \left\{n_{i} \mid i \in\{0,1, \cdots, \mu\}\right\}
$$

Look at $g_{n+1}$. By Proposition 2.1.2,

$$
g_{n+1}=\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{n}, g_{n} \oplus 1, g_{n+1}^{0}, g_{n+1}^{1}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\}
$$

Let $g_{n+1}=m$. Then there exists elements in the mex set of $g_{n+1}$ equal to $0,1, \cdots$, $m-1$. Basic calculations give that $\left\{g_{n}, g_{n} \oplus 1\right\}=\{t, t+1\}$ in some order for some $t \equiv 0 \bmod (2)$.

Look at $g_{n+2}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+2} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{n+1}, g_{n+1} \oplus 1, g_{n+2}^{0}, g_{n+2}^{1}, \cdots, g_{n+2}^{\mu}\right\} \text { by Proposition 2.1.2 } \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{n+1}, g_{n+1} \oplus 1, g_{n+1}^{0} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{1} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \text { by Equation }(2.1)
\end{aligned}
$$

We now break the proof into cases. Although the method of proof is similar for all cases, we include the proofs for completeness.

We first consider two cases: $t>m$ and $t<m$. We do not consider $t=m$ since $t=g_{n}$ is in the mex set of $g_{n+1}=m$.

1) Suppose $t>m$.

Then, we can assume without loss of generality, that

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+1}^{0} & =0 \\
g_{n+1}^{1} & =1 \\
g_{n+1}^{2} & =2 \\
& \cdots \\
g_{n+1}^{m-2} & =m-2 \\
g_{n+1}^{m-1} & =m-1 \\
g_{n+1}^{i} & \neq m \text { for } i \in\{m, m+1, \cdots, \mu\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Claim $g_{n+2}=m \oplus 2$.
Suppose $g_{n+1}^{j} \oplus 2=m \oplus 2$ for some $j \in\{0,1, \cdots, \mu\}$. Then $g_{n+1}^{j}=m$, which gives a contradiction since $g_{n+1}=m$.

Calculating and reordering the values in the mex, we have

$$
g_{n+2}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,2, \cdots, m-2, m-1, m, m+1, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \\
\text { if } m \equiv 0,1 \bmod (4) \\
\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,2, \cdots, m-4, m-3, m-1, m, m+1, \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \\
\text { if } m \equiv 2 \bmod (4) \\
\operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,2, \cdots, m-4, m-3, m-1, m, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \\
\text { if } m \equiv 3 \bmod (4)
\end{array}\right.
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& = \begin{cases}m+2 & \text { if } m \equiv 0,1 \bmod (4) \\
m-2 & \text { if } m \equiv 2,3 \bmod (4)\end{cases} \\
& =m \oplus 2 \\
& =g_{n+1} \oplus 2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

2) Suppose that $t<m$.

Then, we can assume without loss of generality, that

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+1}^{0} & =0 \\
g_{n+1}^{1} & =1 \\
g_{n+1}^{2} & =2 \\
& \cdots \\
g_{n+1}^{t-1} & =t-1 \\
-- & ---- \\
g_{n+1}^{t+2} & =t+2 \\
& \cdots \\
g_{n+1}^{m-2} & =m-2 \\
g_{n+1}^{m-1} & =m-1, \\
g_{n+1}^{i} & \neq m \text { for } i \in\{t, t+1, m, m+1, \cdots, \mu\}
\end{aligned}
$$

We must now further decompose the proof into ten disjoint cases: (a) through (j). Again, although the method of proof is similar in each case, we include all but the proof of ( j ) for completeness.
a) Suppose $g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}, g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t, t+1, m\}$ and $t+2 \neq m, m \oplus 1$. Claim $g_{n+2}=t \oplus 2$.

Suppose $g_{n+1}^{j} \oplus 2=t \oplus 2$ for some $j \in\{0,1, \cdots, \mu\}$. Then $g_{n+1}^{j}=t$, but $g_{n+1}^{j} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t, t+1, m\}$, which yields a contradiction.

Calculating and reordering the values in the mex, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+2} & =\left\{\begin{array}{c}
\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-2, t-1, t, t+1, t+4, \cdots(m-1) \oplus 2, \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2, m, m \oplus 1\right\} \\
\text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-4, t-3, t, t+1, t+2, \cdots(m-1) \oplus 2, \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2, m, m \oplus 1\right\} \\
\text { if } t \equiv 2 \bmod (4)
\end{array}\right. \\
& =\left\{\begin{array}{c}
t+2 \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
t-2 \text { if } t \equiv 2 \bmod (4)
\end{array}\right. \\
& =t \oplus 2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Examine $g_{n+3}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+3} & =\left\{\begin{array}{c}
\operatorname{mex}\{t+2, t+3,0,1, \cdots, t-1, t+2, \cdots(m-1), \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
\operatorname{mex}\{t-2, t-1,0,1, \cdots, t-1, t+2, \cdots(m-1), \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \text { if } t \equiv 2 \bmod (4)
\end{array}\right. \\
& =t \\
& =(t \oplus 2) \oplus 2 \\
& =g_{n+2} \oplus 2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

b) Suppose $g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}, g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t, t+1, m\}$ and $t+2=m$.

By Case (2a), this will only affect the calculations when $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$. Take $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$.

Since $m=t+2$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+1}^{0} & =0 \\
g_{n+1}^{1} & =1 \\
g_{n+1}^{2} & =2 \\
& \cdots \\
g_{n+1}^{t-2} & =t-2 \\
g_{n+1}^{t-1} & =t-1 \\
g_{n+1}^{i} & \neq m, t, t+1 \text { for } i \in\{t, t+1, \cdots, \mu\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Claim $g_{n+2}=t$.
Suppose $g_{n+1}^{j} \oplus 2=t$. Since $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$, this implies that $g_{n+1}^{j}=t+2$, but $m=t+2$, which yields a contradiction.

Calculating and reordering the values in the mex, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+2} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-2, t-1, t+2, t+3, g_{n+1}^{t} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \oplus 2,\right. \\
& \left.g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \\
& =t
\end{aligned}
$$

Examine $g_{n+3}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+3} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{t, t+1,0,1, \cdots, t-1, g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \\
& =t+2 \\
& =t \oplus 2 \text { since } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
& =g_{n+2} \oplus 2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

c) Suppose $g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}, g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t, t+1, m\}$ and $t+2=m \oplus 1$.

By Case (2a), this will only affect the calculations when $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$. Take $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$.

Since $m \oplus 1=t+2$ and $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$, this implies that $m=t+3$. Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+1}^{0} & =0 \\
g_{n+1}^{1} & =1 \\
g_{n+1}^{2} & =2 \\
& \cdots \\
g_{n+1}^{t-2} & =t-2 \\
g_{n+1}^{t-1} & =t-1 \\
-- & ---- \\
g_{n+1}^{t+2} & =t+2 \\
g_{n+1}^{i} & \neq m, t, t+1 \text { for } i \in\{t, t+1, t+3, \cdots, \mu\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Claim $g_{n+2}=t+1$.

Suppose $g_{n+1}^{j} \oplus 2=t+1$. Since $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$, this implies that $g_{n+1}^{j}=t+3$.
But $m=t+3$, which gives a contradiction.
Calculating and reordering the values in the mex, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+2}= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-2, t-1, t, t+2, t+3, g_{n+1}^{t} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \oplus 2\right. \\
& \left.g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \\
= & t+1
\end{aligned}
$$

Examine $g_{n+3}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+3} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{t+1, t, 0,1,2, \cdots, t-1, t+2, g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \\
& =t+3 \\
& =(t+1) \oplus 2 \text { since } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
& =g_{n+2} \oplus 2
\end{aligned}
$$

d) Suppose $g_{n+1}^{t}=t, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t+1, m\}$, and $t+3 \neq m, m \oplus 1$.

Claim $g_{n+2}=(t \oplus 2)+1$.
Suppose $g_{n+1}^{j} \oplus 2=(t \oplus 2)+1$ for some $j \in\{0,1, \cdots, \mu\}$. Then $g_{n+1}^{j}=t+1$, which yields a contradiction.

This case is similar to Case (2a), except that $t \oplus 2$ is added to the mex set of $g_{n+2}$ :

$$
t \oplus 2= \begin{cases}t+2 & \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\ t-2 & \text { if } t \equiv 2 \bmod (4)\end{cases}
$$

Calculating and reordering the values in the mex,

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+2} & =\left\{\begin{array}{c}
\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-2, t-1, t, t+1, t+2, t+4, \cdots(m-1) \oplus 2, \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2, m, m \oplus 1\right\} \\
\text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-4, t-3, t-2, t, t+1, t+2, \cdots(m-1) \oplus 2, \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2, m, m \oplus 1\right\} \\
\text { if } t \equiv 2 \bmod (4)
\end{array}\right. \\
& =\left\{\begin{array}{l}
t+3 \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
t-1 \text { if } t \equiv 2 \bmod (4)
\end{array}\right. \\
& =(t \oplus 2)+1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+3} & =\left\{\begin{array}{c}
\operatorname{mex}\{t+3, t+2,0,1, \cdots, t-1, t, t+2, \cdots(m-1) \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
\operatorname{mex}\{t-1, t-2,0,1, \cdots, t-1, t, t+2, \cdots(m-1) \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)
\end{array}\right. \\
& =t+1 \\
& =((t \oplus 2)+1) \oplus 2 \\
& =g_{n+2} \oplus 2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

e) Suppose $g_{n+1}^{t}=t, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t+1, m\}$, and $t+3=m$.

By Case (2d), this will only affect the calculations when $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$. Take $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$.

Since $m=t+3, m \oplus 1=t+2$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+1}^{0} & =0 \\
g_{n+1}^{1} & =1 \\
g_{n+1}^{2} & =2 \\
& \cdots \\
g_{n+1}^{t-1} & =t-1 \\
g_{n+1}^{t} & =t \\
-- & ---- \\
g_{n+1}^{t+2} & =t+2 \\
g_{n+1}^{i} & \neq m, t+1 \text { for } i \in\{t+1, t+3, t+4, \cdots \mu\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Claim $g_{n+2}=t+1$.
Suppose $g_{n+1}^{j} \oplus 2=t+1$. Since $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$, this implies that $g_{n+1}^{j}=t+3$, but $m=t+3$, which yields a contradiction.
Calculating and reordering the values in the mex, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+2} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-1, t, t+2, t+3, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \\
& =t+1
\end{aligned}
$$

Examine $g_{n+3}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+3} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{t+1, t, 0,1, \cdots, t-1, t, t+2, g_{n+1}^{t+1}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \\
& =t+3 \\
& =(t+1) \oplus 2 \text { since } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
& =g_{n+2} \oplus 2
\end{aligned}
$$

f) Suppose $g_{n+1}^{t}=t, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t+1, m\}$, and $t+3=m \oplus 1$.

By Case (2d), this will only affect the calculations when $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$. Take $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$.
Since $m \oplus 1=t+3, m=t+2$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+1}^{0} & =0 \\
g_{n+1}^{1} & =1 \\
g_{n+1}^{2} & =2 \\
& \cdots \\
g_{n+1}^{t-1} & =t-1 \\
g_{n+1}^{t} & =t \\
g_{n+1}^{i} & \neq m, t+1 \text { for } i \in\{t+1, t+2, \cdots, \mu\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Claim $g_{n+2}=t$.
Suppose $g_{n+1}^{j} \oplus 2=t$. Since $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$, this implies that $g_{n+1}^{j}=t+2$, but $m=t+2$, which yields a contradiction.

Calculating and reordering the values in the mex, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+2}= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-2, t-1, t+2, t+3, g_{n+1}^{t+1} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2,\right. \\
& \left.\cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \\
= & t
\end{aligned}
$$

Examine $g_{n+3}$ :

$$
g_{n+3}=\operatorname{mex}\left\{t, t+1,0,1, \cdots, t-1, t, g_{n+1}^{t+1}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =t+2 \\
& =t \oplus 2 \text { since } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
& =g_{n+2} \oplus 2
\end{aligned}
$$

g) Suppose $g_{n+1}^{t+1}=t+1, g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t, m\}$, and $m, m \oplus 1 \neq t+2$. Claim $g_{n+2}=t \oplus 2$.
Suppose $g_{n+1}^{j} \oplus 2=t \oplus 2$ for some $j \in\{0,1, \cdots, \mu\}$. Then $g_{n+1}^{j}=t$, but $g_{n+1}^{j} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t, m\}$, which yields a contradiction.

This case is similar to Case (2a), except that $(t+1) \oplus 2$ is added to the mex set of $g_{n+2}$ :

$$
(t+1) \oplus 2= \begin{cases}t+3 & \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\ t-1 & \text { if } t \equiv 2 \bmod (4)\end{cases}
$$

Calculating and reordering the values in the mex, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+2} & =\left\{\begin{array}{c}
\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-1, t, t+1, t+3, \cdots(m-1) \oplus 2, \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2, m, m \oplus 1\right\} \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-3, t-1, t, t+1, t+2, \cdots(m-1) \oplus 2, \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2, m, m \oplus 1\right\} \text { if } t \equiv 2 \bmod (4)
\end{array}\right. \\
& =\left\{\begin{array}{cc}
t+2 & \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
t-2 & \text { if } t \equiv 2 \bmod (4)
\end{array}\right. \\
& =t \oplus 2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Examine $g_{n+3}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+3} & =\left\{\begin{array}{c}
\operatorname{mex}\{t+2, t+3,0,1, \cdots, t-1, t+1, \cdots(m-1), \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
\operatorname{mex}\{t-2, t-1,0,1, \cdots, t-1, t+1, \cdots(m-1), \\
\left.g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{t+1}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \text { if } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)
\end{array}\right. \\
& =t \\
& =(t \oplus 2) \oplus 2 \\
& =g_{n+2} \oplus 2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

h) Suppose $g_{n+1}^{t+1}=t+1, g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t, m\}$, and $m=t+2$.

By Case (2g), this will only affect the calculations when $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$. Take $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$.
Since $m=t+2$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+1}^{0} & =0 \\
g_{n+1}^{1} & =1 \\
g_{n+1}^{2} & =2 \\
& \cdots \\
g_{n+1}^{t-1} & =t-1 \\
-- & ---- \\
g_{n+1}^{t+1} & =t+1 \\
g_{n+1}^{i} & \neq m, t \text { for } i \in\{t, t+2, t+3, \cdots, \mu\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Claim $g_{n+2}=t$.
Suppose $g_{n+1}^{j} \oplus 2=t$. Since $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$, this implies that $g_{n+1}^{j}=t+2$, but $m=t+2$, which yields a contradiction.

Calculating and reordering the values in the mex, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+2}= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-2, t-1, t+2, t+3, g_{n+1}^{t} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2,\right. \\
& \left.\cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \\
= & t
\end{aligned}
$$

Examine $g_{n+3}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+3} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{t, t+1,0,1, \cdots, t-1, t+1, g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \\
& =t+2 \\
& =t \oplus 2 \text { since } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
& =g_{n+2} \oplus 2
\end{aligned}
$$

i) Suppose $g_{n+1}^{t+1}=t+1, g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{t, m\}$, and $m \oplus 1=t+2$. By Case (2g), this will only affect the calculations when $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$. Take $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$.

Since $m \oplus 1=t+2, m=t+3$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+1}^{0} & =0 \\
g_{n+1}^{1} & =1 \\
g_{n+1}^{2} & =2 \\
& \cdots \\
g_{n+1}^{t-1} & =t-1 \\
-- & ---- \\
g_{n+1}^{t+1} & =t+1 \\
g_{n+1}^{t+2} & =t+2 \\
g_{n+1}^{i} & \neq m, t \text { for } i \in\{t, t+3, t+4, \cdots, \mu\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Claim $g_{n+2}=t+1$.
Suppose $g_{n+1}^{j} \oplus 2=t+1$. Since $t \equiv 0 \bmod (4)$, this implies that $g_{n+1}^{j}=t+3$, but $m=t+3$, which yields a contradiction.
Calculating and reordering the values in the mex, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+2} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,2, \cdots, t-1, t, t+2, t+3, g_{n+1}^{t} \oplus 2, g_{n+1}^{m} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \\
& =t+1
\end{aligned}
$$

Examine $g_{n+3}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{n+3} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{t+1, t, 0,1, \cdots, t-1, t+1, t+2, g_{n+1}^{t}, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu}\right\} \\
& =t+3 \\
& =(t+1) \oplus 2 \text { since } t \equiv 0 \bmod (4) \\
& =g_{n+2} \oplus 2
\end{aligned}
$$

j) Suppose $g_{n+1}^{t}=t, g_{n+1}^{t+1}=t+1, g_{n+1}^{m}, \cdots, g_{n+1}^{\mu} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0} \backslash\{m\}$.

The proof of this is the same as the proof of Case (1).

Thus, for all permutations of $g_{n}, g_{n} \oplus 1$, and $g_{n+1}^{i}$, we have found an index $N$ such that $g_{N+1}=g_{N} \oplus 2$.

Claim: $\forall u \geq N, u \in \mathbb{N}, g_{u+1}=g_{u} \oplus 2$. We will show this by induction on $u$. $u=N$ is precisely what was just shown. $u=N+1$ is shown similarly.

Suppose that $\forall u \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $N \leq u<k$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
g_{u+1}=g_{u} \oplus 2 \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Suppose $u=k$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{k+1} & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{k}, g_{k} \oplus 1, g_{k+1}^{0}, g_{k+1}^{1}, \cdots, g_{k+1}^{\mu}\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{k-1} \oplus 2,\left(g_{k-1} \oplus 2\right) \oplus 1, g_{k+1}^{0}, g_{k+1}^{1}, \cdots, g_{k+1}^{\mu}\right\} \text { by Equation }(2.2) \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{k-2}, g_{k-2} \oplus 1, g_{k+1}^{0}, g_{k+1}^{1}, \cdots, g_{k+1}^{\mu}\right\} \text { by Equation }(2.2) \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{k-2}, g_{k-2} \oplus 1, g_{k}^{0} \oplus 2, g_{k}^{1} \oplus 2, \cdots, g_{k}^{\mu} \oplus 2\right\} \text { by Equation }(2.1) \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{g_{k-2}, g_{k-2} \oplus 1, g_{k-1}^{0}, g_{k-1}^{1}, \cdots, g_{k-1}^{\mu}\right\} \text { by Equation }(2.1) \\
& =g_{k-1} \text { by Proposition } 2.1 .2 \\
& =g_{k} \oplus 2 \text { by Equation }(2.2) .
\end{aligned}
$$

This completes both inductions. Therefore the genus of any game eventually stabilises.

Notation. Consider an impartial game $G$ with $\Gamma(G)=g^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$. By Theorem 2.1.5, $G$ stabilises. Therefore there exists a smallest non-negative integer $N$ such that $\forall u \geq N, g_{u}=g_{u+2}$ with $g_{u+1}=g_{u} \oplus 2$. We abbreviate the genus symbol to $g^{g_{0} g_{1} \cdots g_{N}\left(g_{N} \oplus 2\right)}$.

Corollary 2.1.6. Given a game $G$ with $\Gamma(G)=g^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$, let $N$ be the first index at which $g_{N+1}=g_{N} \oplus 2$. Then $\forall u \geq N, g_{u}=g_{u+2}$ provided the genus of all the options of $G$ has stabilised by $N$.

The corollary, which follows from the inductions in the previous proof, gives us the following calculational shortcut: once the genera of all the options of $G$ have stabilised and $G$ is exhibiting stabilizing behaviour, we can stop calculating the genus of $G$. It is not enough to stop calculations simply when the genus exhibits stabilizing behaviour, as the following example shows:

Example 2.1.2. Consider the octal game 0.3122 . That is:

1) We can remove one token no matter the size of the heap.
2) We can remove two tokens if the heap has size two.
3) We can remove three tokens if the heap has strictly more than three tokens.
4) We can remove four tokens if the heap has strictly more than four tokens.
5) We cannot remove $n$ tokens for $n \geq 5$.

Calculations give the genera of the first six heaps:

| heap | genus |
| ---: | :--- |
| $h_{0}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $h_{1}$ | $1^{031}$ |
| $h_{2}$ | $2^{20}$ |
| $h_{3}$ | $0^{02}$ |
| $h_{4}$ | $2^{1420}$ |
| $h_{5}$ | $0^{31}$ |
| $h_{6}$ | $1^{13}$ |

We now calculate the genus of $h_{7}$. Initial calculations show us that $\Gamma\left(h_{7}\right)=$ $3^{200_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$, and we see that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{7}+2\right)=\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{7}\right) \oplus 2$. However, the genus of an option of $h_{7}$, namely, $\Gamma\left(h_{4}\right)$, has not yet stabilised, and further calculations show that $\Gamma\left(h_{7}\right)=$ $3^{2031}$.

### 2.2 Using the Genus to Classify Impartial Misère Games

We begin by examining misère Nim:

Proposition 2.2.1. Given a Nim heap m,

$$
\Gamma(\mathrm{m})= \begin{cases}0^{120} & \text { if } m=0 \\ 1^{031} & \text { if } m=1 \\ m^{m(m \oplus 2)} & \text { else } .\end{cases}
$$

Proof. When $m=0, \Gamma(\mathrm{~m})=0^{120}$ by the base case of Theorem 2.1.5.
Examine $m=1$. There is only one move:

$$
\mathbb{1} \longrightarrow \mathbb{0} .
$$

Then, by Proposition 2.1.2,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}(\mathbb{1}) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}(\mathbb{0})\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{0\} \\
& =1, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{1}) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{O}\}\right. \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{1\} \\
& =0, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{1}+\mathbb{2}) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{2}), \mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{1}), \mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{1}) \oplus 1\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{2,1,0\} \\
& =3, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{1}+2+2) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(2+2), \mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{1}+2), \mathcal{G}^{-}(\mathbb{1}+2) \oplus 1\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{0,3,2\} \\
& =1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, $\Gamma(\mathbb{1})=1^{031}$.
For $m \geq 2$, we proceed by induction on $m$.
When $m=2, \Gamma(m)=2^{20}$ by Proposition 2.1.3.
Suppose true for $m<k$. Consider $\mathbb{k}$. The moves from $\mathbb{k}$ are

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{k} \xrightarrow{-k} \mathbb{0} \\
& \mathbb{k} \xrightarrow{-k+1} \\
& \mathbb{1} \\
& \mathbb{k} \xrightarrow{-k+2} \mathbb{2} \\
& \cdots \\
& \mathbb{k} \xrightarrow{-2} \\
& \mathbb{k}-\mathbb{2} \\
& \mathbb{k} \xrightarrow{-1} \\
& \mathbb{k}-\mathbb{1} .
\end{aligned}
$$

By induction, the genera of the options are $0^{120}, 1^{031}$, and $i^{i(i \oplus 2)}$ for $i \in\{2,3, \cdots, k-1\}$ respectively. By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(\mathbb{k})=k^{k(k \oplus 2)}$, as required.

Impartial misère games are classified into two types: tame and wild. The genus is the tool necessary to make this classification. As under the normal play convention, Nim plays a vital role:

Definition. Given an impartial misère game $G, G$ is tame if $\Gamma(G)$ is one of the misère Nim genus symbols given in Proposition 2.2.1, $0^{02}$, or $1^{13}$, and, for every option $G^{\prime}$ of $G, G^{\prime}$ is tame. An impartial misère game is wild if it is not tame.

Definition. If a game $\Gamma(G)$ equals one of the misère Nim genus symbols given in Proposition 2.2.1, $0^{02}$, or $1^{13}$, but we do not know anything about its options, we say that $\Gamma(G)$ has a tame value.

There is a difference between being tame and have a tame value. We can only determine whether a game is tame if we know about its options. A tame game has a tame value, but the reverse is not necessarly true. A game can have a tame value but have a wild game as one of its followers.

Note: Some sources (notably [3], p.425) allow a game to be called tame even if it has wild positions in its options, provided that these wild positions satisfy certain conditions. However, we are taking the convention of [4] and taking that a tame game "behaves", for all positions, exactly like Nim. Thus, if in the followers of a position $G$, there is a wild position, then we consider $G$ to be wild.

If a game is tame, we say that under the misère play convention, this game behaves like misère Nim. Given a game $G$ which is the finite disjunctive sum of Nim heaps, if we play in this game, we play to a disjunctive sum of Nim heaps. Playing under the misère play convention, $\Gamma(G)$ has a tame value, as do all of its followers, i.e. it is tame. If another impartial game which has this property, then it is behaving like the way a disjunctive sum of Nim heaps behaves and so it is behaving the way misère Nim does. However, if an impartial game does not have its genus equal to a tame value, or has wild games as its options, which never occurs with a disjunctive sum of Nim heaps, then it is not behaving the way misère Nim behaves.

Under the normal play convention, all impartial games behave like Nim. That is, under normal play, every game is "normally tame" and there are no "normally wild" games. The initial hope that we can easily translate the Sprague-Grundy Theorem for normal play impartial games to misère impartial games would require that all impartial misère game be tame. Sadly, this is not the case as there is a wealth of examples of impartial misère games which are not tame. One such game is discussed in the following example:

Example 2.2.1. Consider a heap of size 8 in the octal game 0.123. The genus symbol of this game is $2^{1420}$ and so a heap of size 8 in 0.123 is wild, and so, the game 0.123 is wild.

### 2.2.1 Getting Wild Games from Tame Games

A standard trick in game theory is the following - given a property $P$, and a game $G$, if all options of $G$ have property $P$, then show that $G$ also has property $P$. This is exactly how we proved Theorem 2.1.5.

However, we cannot use this method in determining whether a position is tame. That is, all options of a position being tame does not imply that the position itself is tame.

Example 2.2.2. Returning to Example 2.1.2, consider the game 0.3122, and the genera of the first three heaps:

| heap | genus |
| ---: | :--- |
| $h_{0}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $h_{1}$ | $1^{031}$ |
| $h_{2}$ | $2^{20}$ |
| $h_{3}$ | $0^{02}$ |

Consider $h_{4}$. There are two moves from $h_{4}$ :

$$
\begin{array}{lll}
h_{4} \xrightarrow{-3} & h_{1} \\
h_{4} \xrightarrow{-1} & h_{3} .
\end{array}
$$

By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma\left(h_{4}\right)=2^{1420}$. That is, $h_{4}$ is wild, yet all of its options are tame.

Of course, this does not mean that a game with only tame options is automatically wild. Obviously, given a game with only tame options, often this games is also tame, such as $h_{1}, h_{2}$, and $h_{3}$ in Example 2.2.2. However, given a game with only tame options, we can classify those into games which will be tame and those which will be wild.

Theorem 2.2.2. ([3], p. 432) Suppose $G$ is a game with only tame options. Then $G$ is wild if and only if amongst the options of $G, G$ has options with genera equal to one, but not both, of $0^{120}$ or $1^{031}$, and options with genera equal to one, but not both, of $0^{02}$ or $1^{13}$.

Proof. Let $X \subset \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 2}$ such that $|X|<\infty$, and for $n \in X$, there is an option of $G$ with genera $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$. Let $m=\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,\{n \mid n \in X\}\}$. Note that $m \geq 2$.

We break the proof into eleven small cases:

1) Suppose $G$ has options with genera equal to $0^{120}$ and $0^{02}$, but no options with genera equal to either $1^{031}$ or $1^{13}$. By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=1^{m \cdots}$, which is wild.
2) Suppose $G$ has options with genera equal to $0^{120}$ and $1^{13}$, but no options with genera equal to either $1^{031}$ or $0^{02}$, which are the only tame games with the first superscript equal to zero. By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=m^{0 \cdots}$, which is wild.
3) Suppose $G$ has options with genera equal to $1^{031}$ and $0^{02}$, but no options with genera equal to either $0^{120}$ or $1^{13}$, which are the only tame games with the first superscript equal to one. By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=m^{1 \cdots}$, which is wild.
4) Suppose $G$ has options with genera equal to $1^{031}$ and $1^{13}$, but no options with genera equal to either $0^{120}$ or $0^{02}$. By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=0^{m \cdots}$, which is wild.
5) Suppose $G$ has options with genera equal to $0^{120}$ and $1^{031}$. By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=m^{m(m \oplus 2)}$, which is tame.
6) Suppose $G$ has options with genera equal to $0^{02}$ and $1^{13}$. By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=m^{m(m \oplus 2)}$, which is tame.
7) Suppose $G$ has no options with genera equal to $0^{120}, 1^{031}, 0^{02}, 1^{13}$. That is, all options of $G$ are equal to $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in X$. By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=0^{02}$, which is tame.
8) Suppose that $G$ has an option with genus equal to $0^{120}$, and all other options with genera equal to $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in X$. By the definition of genus, $\Gamma(G)=1^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$. Since the only tame games with first superscript equal to zero are $1^{031}$ and $0^{02}$, neither of which are options of $G, \Gamma(G)=1^{0 g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$. Since the only tame games with second superscript equal to three are $1^{031}$ and $1^{13}$, neither of which are options of $G$, $0 \oplus 1=1$, and an option of $G$ has genus $0^{120}$, by Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=1^{03 g_{2} \cdots}$. Since there is an option with genus equal to $0^{120}, g_{3} \geq 1$. Since the only tame games with third superscript equal to one are $1^{031}$ and $1^{13}$, neither of which are options of $G$ and $3 \oplus 1=2$, by Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=1^{031}$, which is tame.
9) Suppose that $G$ has an option with genus equal to $1^{031}$, and all other options with genera equal to $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in X$. By the definition of genus, $\Gamma(G)=0^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$. Since there is an option with genus equal to $1^{031}, g_{0} \geq 1$. Since the only tame games with first superscript equal to one are $1^{13}$ and $0^{120}$, neither of which are options of $G, \Gamma(G)=0^{1 g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$. Since the only tame games with second superscript equal to two are $0^{120}$ and $0^{02}$, neither of which is not an option of $G$, and $1 \oplus 1=0$, by Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=0^{12 g_{2} \cdots}$. Since the only tame games with third superscript equal to zero are $0^{120}$ and $0^{02}$, neither of which are options of $G$, and $2 \oplus 1=3$, by Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=0^{120}$, which is tame .
10) Suppose that $G$ has an option with genus equal to $0^{02}$, and all other options with genera equal to $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in X$. By the definition of genus, $\Gamma(G)=1^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$. Since $G$ has an option with genus $0^{02}, g_{0} \geq 1$. Since the only tame games with first superscript equal to one are $0^{120}$ and $1^{13}$, neither of which are options of $G$, by the definition of genus, $\Gamma(G)=1^{1 g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$. Since the only tame games with second superscript equal to three are $1^{031}$ and $1^{13}$, neither of which are options of $G, 1 \oplus 1=0$, and $G$ has an option with genus equal to $0^{02}$, by Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=1^{13}$, which is tame.
11) Suppose that $G$ has an option with genus equal to $1^{13}$, and all other options with
genera equal to $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in X$. By the definition of genus, $\Gamma(G)=0^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$. Since the only tame games with first superscript equal to zero are $1^{031}$ and $0^{02}$, neither of which are options of $G, \Gamma(G)=0^{0 g_{1} g_{2} \cdots}$. Since the only tame games with second superscript equal to two are $0^{02}$ and $0^{120}$, neither of which are options of $G$ and $0 \oplus 1=1$, by Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=0^{02}$, which is tame.

### 2.3 Using the Genus to Determine Outcome Classes

Another important use of genus is that obtain the outcome class of an impartial game $G$ played under the misère game convention through its genus symbol.

Proposition 2.3.1. ([3], p.423) Take an impartial game G. Then under the misère play convention, $G \in \mathcal{P} \Longleftrightarrow$ the first superscript in the genus symbol of $G$ equals 0 . Proof. We will show this by induction on the options of a game.

Suppose $G$ is an impartial game with no options. Then $G \in \mathcal{N}$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G) & =1 \\
& \neq 0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Suppose now $H$ is an impartial game whose only options are to move to $G$. Then $H \in \mathcal{P}$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(H) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{1\} \\
& =0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

which shows the base case.
Take now an arbitrary game $G$ whose options satisfy the induction hypothesis.
Suppose the first superscript of the genus of $G$ equals 0 .

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}\right), \cdots, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{\mu}\right)\right\} \\
0 & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}\right), \cdots, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{\mu}\right)\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, $\forall i \in\{0,1, \cdots, \mu\}, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{i}\right) \neq 0$. By the induction hypothesis, $G_{i} \in \mathcal{N}$ for each $i$, therefore $G \in \mathcal{P}$.

Suppose the first superscript of the genus of $G$ does not equal 0 . Then there exists an option of $G$, say $G_{j}$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{j}\right)=0$. By the induction hypothesis, $G_{j} \in \mathcal{P}$, so $G \in \mathcal{N}$.

Thus, the genus is the perfect tool to encompass both the normal play and misère play outcome class, since by combining Proposition 1.3.3 and Proposition 2.3.1, we are given the outcome class in both normal and misère play. In the literature, when this is the only information which is sought, the genus of a game is abbreviated to $g^{g_{0}}$. However, we will not use this convention as we are often interested in whether a game is tame or not which cannot be determined with only the base and the first superscript of the genus.

### 2.4 The Algebraic Structure of Tame Games

### 2.4.1 The Sum of Tame Games

Before we begin, we recall the following result from [1]:
Lemma 2.4.1. For games $G$, and $H, \mathcal{G}^{+}(G+H)=\mathcal{G}^{+}(G) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}(H)$. ([1], p.114)
Theorem 2.4.2. ([4], p.145) Let $G$ and $H$ be two tame games. Then $G+H$ is a tame game also with:

$$
\Gamma(G+H)= \begin{cases}\Gamma(H) & \text { if } \Gamma(G)=0^{120} \\ 0^{120} & \text { if } \Gamma(G)=\Gamma(H)=1^{031} \\ (n \oplus 1)^{(n \oplus 1)(n \oplus 3)} & \text { if } \Gamma(G)=1^{031}, \Gamma(H)=n^{n(n \oplus 2)} \\ (n \oplus m)^{(n \oplus m)(n \oplus m \oplus 2)} & \text { if } \Gamma(G)=n^{n(n \oplus 2)}, \Gamma(H)=m^{m(m \oplus 2)} .\end{cases}
$$

Proof. We proceed by induction on the options of the sum of $G$ and $H$.
Define the following games:

- $G_{0}$ is a game which has no options. Then $\Gamma\left(G_{0}\right)=0^{120}$.
- $G_{1}$ is a game whose only option is to $G_{0}$. Then $\Gamma\left(G_{1}\right)=1^{031}$.
- $G_{2}$ is a game whose only options are to $G_{0}$ and $G_{1}$. Then $\Gamma\left(G_{2}\right)=2^{20}$.

Since $G_{0}$ has no options, for any game $H$, the options of $G_{0}+H$ are the same as the options of $H$. Since the genus of a game depends only on the options, $\Gamma\left(G_{0}+H\right)=$ $\Gamma(H)$.

Suppose we have the sum of games $G_{1}$ and $G_{1}$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}\right)= & \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{1}\right) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{1}\right) \text { by Lemma } 2.4 .1 \\
= & 1 \oplus 1 \\
= & 0, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{0}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{1}\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{0\} \\
= & 1, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+2\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+\mathbb{1}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{0}+2\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{1}+2\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}\right) \oplus 1, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{0}+2\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{1}+2\right)\right\} \text { by Lemma } 2.1 .1 \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{1,0, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+2\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{1,0,3\} \\
= & 2, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+2+2\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+2+\mathbb{1}\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{0}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{1}+2+2\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+2\right) \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{0}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{1}+2+2\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Lemma 2.1.1
$=\operatorname{mex}\left\{2,3, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+2+2\right)\right\}$
$=\operatorname{mex}\{2,3,1\}$
$=0$.

Therefore $\Gamma\left(G_{1}+G_{1}\right)=0^{120}$.
Suppose we have the sum of games $G_{1}$ and $G_{2}$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}\right)= & \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{1}\right) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{2}\right) \text { by Lemma 2.4.1 } \\
= & 1 \oplus 2 \\
= & 3, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{2}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{0}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}\right), 1\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{2,0,1\} \\
= & 3, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+2\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+\mathbb{1}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{2}+2\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{0}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+2\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}\right) \oplus 1, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{2}+2\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{0}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+2\right)\right\} \text { by Lemma 2.1.1 } \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{3,2, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+2\right), 2\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{3,2,0,3,2\} \\
= & 1, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+2+2\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+2+\mathbb{1}\right),\right. \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{2}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{0}+2+2\right), \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+2+2\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+2\right) \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{2}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{0}+2+2\right), \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{1}+2+2\right)\right\} \text { by Lemma } 2.1 .1 \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{1,0, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+2+2\right), 0\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{1,0,2,1,0\} \\
= & 3 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore $\Gamma\left(G_{1}+G_{2}\right)=3^{31}=(1 \oplus 2)^{(1 \oplus 2)((1 \oplus 2) \oplus 2)}$.

Suppose we have the sum of games $G_{2}$ and $G_{2}$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}\right)= & \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{2}\right) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G_{2}\right) \text { by Lemma 2.4.1 } \\
= & 2 \oplus 2 \\
= & 0, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{2}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}\right), 3\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{2,3\} \\
= & 0, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}+2\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}+\mathbb{1}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{2}+2\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+2\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}\right) \oplus 1, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{2}+2\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+2\right)\right\} \text { by Lemma 2.1.1 } \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+2\right), 1\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{0,1,0,1\} \\
= & 2, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}+2+2\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}+2+\mathbb{1}\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{2}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+2+2\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+G_{2}+2\right) \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{0}+G_{2}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{1}+G_{2}+2+2\right)\right\} \\
& \operatorname{by} \operatorname{Lemma} 2.1 .1 \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{2,3, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G_{2}+2+2\right), 3\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{2,3,2,3\} \\
= & 0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore $\Gamma\left(G_{2}+G_{2}\right)=0^{02}=(2 \oplus 2)^{(2 \oplus 2)((2 \oplus 2) \oplus 2)}$.
This completes the base case.
Suppose now we have games $G$, and $H$, such that the induction hypothesis holds for $G+H$.

We break our proof into the following three cases: $\Gamma(G)=0^{120}, \Gamma(G)=1^{031}$, and $\Gamma(G)=n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$.

1) Suppose now we have games $G$ and $H$, with $\Gamma(G)=0^{120}$. Claim $\Gamma(G+H)=$ $\Gamma(H)$.

We further decompose our proof into three cases: $\Gamma(H)=0^{120}, \Gamma(H)=1^{031}$, and $\Gamma(H)=n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$.
a) Suppose we have games $G$ and $H$, both having genus $0^{120}$. Claim that $G+H$ has genus $0^{120}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}(G+H)= & \mathcal{G}^{+}(G) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}(H) \text { by Lemma 2.4.1 } \\
= & 0 \oplus 0 \\
= & 0, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \text { by induction. }
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)=1$, there is some option of $G$, say $G^{\prime}$, such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0$ and all other options of $G$ have $\mathcal{G}^{-}$value either zero or value greater than one. The same holds for $H$. Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)=1$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+\mathbb{1})\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H) \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Lemma 2.1.1
$=\operatorname{mex}\left\{1,0,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime}\right.\right.$ an option of $\left.G\right\}$,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
=\operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \text { by induction. }
\end{gathered}
$$

Suppose there is some $G^{\prime}$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)=2$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+2) \neq 2$, which is a contradiction. Similarly for $H$. Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)=2$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+2)= \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+\mathbb{1})\right. \\
&\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H+2+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
&\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}+2+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
&=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2) \oplus 1,\right. \\
&\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
&\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Lemma 2.1.1

$$
=\operatorname{mex}\{2,3,
$$

$$
\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}
$$

$$
\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
$$

$$
=\operatorname{mex}\left\{2,3,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}\right.
$$

$$
\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
$$

by induction.

Suppose there is some $G^{\prime}$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right)=0$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+2+2) \neq 0$, which is a contradiction. Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+2)=0$.
Therefore, the genus of $G+H$ is $0^{120}$.
b) Suppose now that $H$ has genus $1^{031}$. Claim that $G+H$ has genus $1^{031}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}(G+H) & =\mathcal{G}^{+}(G) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}(H) \text { by Lemma 2.4.1 } \\
& =0 \oplus 1 \\
& =1 \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus 1 \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \text { by induction. }
\end{gathered}
$$

For every option $H^{\prime}, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right) \geq 1$ since $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H)=0$.
Suppose there exists option of $G, G^{\prime}$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus 1=0$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=$ 1, which contradicts $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)=1$. Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)=0$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+\mathbb{1}),\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H) \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Lemma 2.1.1
$=\operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime}\right.\right.$ an option of $\left.G\right\}$,
$\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime}\right.$ an option of $\left.\left.H\right\}\right\}$
$=\operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2\right) \oplus 1 \mid G^{\prime}\right.\right.$ an option of $\left.G\right\}$,
$\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right) \mid H^{\prime}\right.$ an option of $\left.\left.H\right\}\right\}$ by induction.
Since $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H+2)=3$ and $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H)=0$, there exists an option of $H, H^{\prime}$, such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right)=2$, and no option $H^{\prime}$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+\mathfrak{2}\right)=3$.

Suppose there exists option of $G, G^{\prime}$, such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2\right) \oplus 1=3$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)=2$, which contradicts $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+2)=2$.

Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)=3$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+2)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+\mathbb{1}),\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H+2+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}+2+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2) \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},
\end{aligned}
$$

$\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime}\right.$ an option of $\left.\left.H\right\}\right\}$
by Lemma 2.1.1

$$
\begin{aligned}
= & \operatorname{mex}\{3,2, \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{3,2, \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right) \oplus 1 \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by induction.
Since $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H+2+2)=1$ and $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H+2)=3$, there exists an option of $H, H^{\prime}$, such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)=0$, and no option of $H$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right)=1$. Suppose there exists option of $G, G^{\prime}$, such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right) \oplus 1=1$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right)=0$, which contradicts $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+2+2)=0$.
Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+2)=1$.
Thus, $\Gamma(G+H)=1^{031}$.
c) Suppose now that $H$ has genus $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. Claim that $G+H$ has genus $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}(G+H)= & \mathcal{G}^{+}(G) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}(H) \text { by Lemma 2.4.1 } \\
= & 0 \oplus n \\
= & n, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \text { by induction. }
\end{aligned}
$$

By induction, we have

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H\right)= \begin{cases}\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus n & \text { if } \Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 1^{031} \\ 1 \oplus n & \text { if } \Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=1^{031}\end{cases}
$$

Consider when $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 1^{031}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus n=n$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0$, and since $G^{\prime}$ is tame, $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0^{02}$ or $1^{031}$. If $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0^{02}$, then $\Gamma(G) \neq 0^{120}$, and we took $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 1^{031}$.
Consider now when $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=1^{031}$. We see that $1 \oplus n \neq n$.
Since $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H)=n, \forall u<n$, there exists option $H^{\prime}$ of $H$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right)=u$.
Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)=n$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+\mathbb{1})\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H) \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Lemma 2.1.1

$$
=\operatorname{mex}\left\{n, n \oplus 1,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}\right.
$$

$$
\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
$$

$$
=\operatorname{mex}\left\{n, n \oplus 1,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}\right.\right.
$$ $\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right) \mid H^{\prime}\right.$ an option of $\left.\left.H\right\}\right\}$ by induction.

By induction, we have

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)= \begin{cases}\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus n \oplus 2 & \text { if } \Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 1^{031} \\ 1 \oplus n \oplus 2 & \text { if } \Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=1^{031}\end{cases}
$$

Consider when $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 1^{031}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus n \oplus 2=n \oplus 2$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0$, and since $G^{\prime}$ is tame, $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0^{02}$ or $1^{031}$. If $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0^{02}$, then $\Gamma(G) \neq 0^{120}$, and we took $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 1^{031}$.

Consider now when $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=1^{031}$. We see that $1 \oplus n \oplus 2 \neq n \oplus 2$.
Since $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H+2)=n \oplus 2, \forall u<n$, there exists option $H^{\prime}$ of $H$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)=u$.
Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)=n \oplus 2$.

As per Corollary 2.1.6, we must also show that $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+2)=n$. The argument to show this is similar to the one given above.
2) Suppose we have games $G$ and $H$ with $\Gamma(G)=1^{031}$, and $\Gamma(H) \neq 0^{120}$. Claim

$$
\Gamma(G+H)= \begin{cases}0^{120} & \text { if } \Gamma(G)=\Gamma(H)=1^{031} \\ (n \oplus 1)^{(n \oplus 1)(n \oplus 3)} & \text { if } \Gamma(G)=1^{031}, \Gamma(H)=n^{n(n \oplus 2)} .\end{cases}
$$

a) Suppose that $\Gamma(H)=1^{031}$. Claim that $\Gamma(G+H)=0^{120}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}(G+H)= & \mathcal{G}^{+}(G) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}(H) \text { by Lemma 2.4.1 } \\
= & 1 \oplus 1 \\
= & 0, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus 1 \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right) \oplus 1 \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \text { by induction. }
\end{aligned}
$$

Suppose there exists an option of $G, G^{\prime}$ with $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus 1=1$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0$, which contradicts $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)=0$. Similarly, there does not exist an option of $H$, $H^{\prime}$ with $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right)=1$.
Claim: since $\Gamma(G)=1^{031}$ and $G$ tame, there is an option $G^{\prime}$ with $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0^{120}$. Since $\mathcal{G}^{+}(G)=1$, there exists option $G^{\prime}$ with $\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0$. Since $G^{\prime}$ is tame, $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0^{02}$ or $0^{120}$. Since $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)=0, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 0$, so $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0^{120}$.
Thus, there exists an option of $G, G^{\prime}$ with $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=1$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus 1=0$, so $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)=1$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+\mathbb{1})\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H) \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Lemma 2.1.1
$=\operatorname{mex}\left\{1,0,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime}\right.\right.$ an option of $\left.G\right\}$, $\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime}\right.$ an option of $\left.\left.H\right\}\right\}$
$=\operatorname{mex}\left\{0,1,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2\right) \oplus 1 \mid G^{\prime}\right.\right.$ an option of $\left.G\right\}$, $\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right) \oplus 1 \mid H^{\prime}\right.$ an option of $\left.\left.H\right\}\right\}$
by induction.
Suppose there is some $G^{\prime}$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2\right) \oplus 1=2$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)=3$, which contradicts $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+2)=3$. Similarly there does not exist an option of $H, H^{\prime}$ with $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right) \oplus 1=2$. Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)=2$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+2)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+\mathbb{1})\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H+2+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\} \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}+2+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2) \oplus 1\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Lemma 2.1.1
$=\operatorname{mex}\{2,3$, $\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime}\right.$ an option of $\left.G\right\}$, $\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime}\right.$ an option of $\left.\left.H\right\}\right\}$
by Lemma 2.1.1
$=\operatorname{mex}\{2,3$,
$\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right) \oplus 1 \mid G^{\prime}\right.$ an option of $\left.G\right\}$, $\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right) \oplus 1 \mid H^{\prime}\right.$ an option of $\left.\left.H\right\}\right\}$
by induction.

Suppose there is some $G^{\prime}$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right) \oplus 1=0$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+2+2\right)=$ 1, which contradicts $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+2+2)=1$. Similarly there does not exist an option of $H, H^{\prime}$ with $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2+2\right) \oplus 1=0$. Thus $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+2)=0$.

Therefore, $\Gamma(G+H)=0^{120}$.
b) Suppose that $\Gamma(H)=n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$. Claim that $\Gamma(G+H)=(n \oplus 1)^{(n \oplus 1)(n \oplus 3)}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}(G+H)= & \mathcal{G}^{+}(G) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}(H) \text { by Lemma 2.4.1 } \\
= & 1 \oplus n, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right) \oplus 1 \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \text { by induction. }
\end{aligned}
$$

By induction, we have

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H\right)= \begin{cases}\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus n & \text { if } \Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 0^{120} \\ n & \text { if } \Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0^{120}\end{cases}
$$

Consider when $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 0^{120}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus n=n \oplus 1$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=$ 1. Since $G^{\prime}$ is tame, $\Gamma(G)=1^{13}$ or $0^{120}$. If $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=1^{13}$, then $\Gamma(G) \neq 1^{031}$, and we took $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 0^{120}$
Consider now when $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=1^{031}$ We see that $n \neq n \oplus 1$.
Suppose there exists option of $H, H^{\prime}$, such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right) \oplus 1=n \oplus 1$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right)=n$, which contradicts $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H)=n$.

Since $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H)=n, \forall u<n$, there exists option $H^{\prime}$ of $H$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right)=u$.
Hence, $\forall j<n \oplus 1$, there exists $H^{\prime}$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right) \oplus 1=j$.
Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)=n \oplus 1$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+\mathbb{1})\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H) \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Lemma 2.1.1

$$
\begin{aligned}
= & \operatorname{mex}\{n \oplus 1, n, \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{n \oplus 1, n, \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right) \oplus 1 \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by induction.

By induction, we have

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right)= \begin{cases}\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus n \oplus 2 & \text { if } \Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 0^{120} \\ n \oplus 2 & \text { if } \Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0^{120}\end{cases}
$$

Consider when $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 0^{120}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus n \oplus 2=n \oplus 3$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=1$. Since $G^{\prime}$ is tame, $\Gamma(G)=1^{13}$ or $0^{120}$. If $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=1^{13}$, then $\Gamma(G) \neq 1^{031}$, and we took $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right) \neq 0^{120}$

Consider now when $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=1^{031}$. We see that $n \oplus 2 \neq n \oplus 3$.
Recall that since $\Gamma(G)=1^{031}$, there is an option $G^{\prime}$ with $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=0^{120}$. Thus, one of the values in the mex set is $n \oplus 2$.

Suppose there exists option of $H, H^{\prime}$, such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right) \oplus 1=n \oplus 3$. Then $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)=n \oplus 2$, which contradicts $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H)=n \oplus 2$.

Since $\mathcal{G}^{-}(H+2)=n \oplus 2, \forall u<n$, there exists option $H^{\prime}$ of $H$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)=u$. Hence, $\forall j \leq n \oplus 1$, there exists $H^{\prime}$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+2\right) \oplus 1=j$. Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)=n \oplus 3$.

As per Corollary 2.1.6, we must also show that $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2+2)=n \oplus 1$. The argument to show this is similar to the one given above.
Therefore $\Gamma(G+H)=(n \oplus 1)^{(n \oplus 1)(n \oplus 3)}$.
3) Suppose we have games $G$ and $H$ with $\Gamma(G)=n^{n(n \oplus 2)}, \Gamma(H)=m^{m(m \oplus 2)}$. Claim that $\Gamma(G+H)=(n \oplus m)^{(n \oplus m)(n \oplus m \oplus 2)}$.

$$
\mathcal{G}^{+}(G+H)=\mathcal{G}^{+}(G) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}(H) \text { by Lemma 2.4.1 }
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
= & n \oplus m, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \oplus m \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\},\right. \\
& \left.\left\{n \oplus \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
& \quad \text { by induction } \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{0 \oplus m, 1 \oplus m, \cdots,(n-1) \oplus m, \\
& \{(n+k) \oplus m \mid k \in X \subset \mathbb{N}\}, n \oplus 0, n \oplus 1, \cdots, \\
& n \oplus(m-1),\{n \oplus(m+j) \mid j \in Y \subset \mathbb{N}\}\},
\end{aligned}
$$

for $X, Y$ subsets of $\mathbb{N}$ such that there exists option of $G$ and $H$, say $G^{\prime}$ and $H^{\prime}$ respectively, such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=n+k$ and $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}\right)=m+j$.

Suppose $(n+k) \oplus m=n \oplus m$. Then, $n+k=n$, so $k=0$, which implies that there is an option of $G, G^{\prime}$, with $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=n$, which contradicts $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)=n$. Similarly, there is no $j \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $n \oplus(m+j)=n \oplus m$.

Therefore, $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H)=n \oplus m$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+\mathbb{1})\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}+H+2\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+H^{\prime}+2\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H), \mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H) \oplus 1,\right. \\
& \left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}, \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Lemma 2.1.1

$$
=\operatorname{mex}\{n \oplus m, n \oplus m \oplus 1
$$

$$
\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)+H\right) \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}
$$

$$
\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(H^{\prime}+2\right)+G\right) \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
$$

$$
=\operatorname{mex}\{n \oplus m, n \oplus m \oplus 1
$$

$$
\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left(G^{\prime}+2\right)\right) \oplus m \mid G^{\prime} \text { an option of } G\right\}
$$

$$
\left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(H^{\prime}+\mathfrak{2}\right) \oplus n \mid H^{\prime} \text { an option of } H\right\}\right\}
$$

by induction

$$
\begin{aligned}
= & \operatorname{mex}\{0 \oplus m \oplus 2,1 \oplus m \oplus 2, \cdots,(n-1) \oplus m \oplus 2, \\
& \{(n+k) \oplus m \oplus 2 \mid k \in X \subset \mathbb{N}\}, n \oplus 2 \oplus 0, \\
& n \oplus 2 \oplus 1, \cdots, n \oplus 2 \oplus(m-1), \\
& \{n \oplus(m+j) \mid j \in Y \subset \mathbb{N}\}\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Suppose $(n+k) \oplus m \oplus 2=n \oplus m \oplus 2$. Then $n+k=n$, so $k=0$, which implies that there is an option of $G, G^{\prime}$, with $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right)=n$, contradicting $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)=n$. Similarly, there is no $j \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $n \oplus 2 \oplus(m+j)=n \oplus m \oplus 2$.

Therefore $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G+H+2)=n \oplus m \oplus 2$.
Thus $\Gamma(G+H)=(n \oplus m)^{(n \oplus m)(n \oplus m \oplus 2)}$.

Therefore, the sum of tame games is tame.

Remark. By combining Proposition 2.3.1 and Theorem 2.4.2, given any set of tame games, we can determine the outcome class of their disjunctive sum.

### 2.4.2 Sum of Tame and Wild Games

Theorem 2.4.2 allows us to easily determine the genus of a sum of tame games without explicitly determining the genera of the options of every position. As of yet, there is no comparable theorem for determining the genus of the sum of two wild games, or even the genus of a sum of a tame and a wild game, except in certain cases, as demonstrated below.

Proposition 2.4.3. ([3], p.431) Suppose $G$ is a game such that $\Gamma(G)=g^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$. Then $\Gamma(G+\mathbb{1})=(g \oplus 1)^{\left(g_{0} \oplus 1\right)\left(g_{1} \oplus 1\right)\left(g_{2} \oplus 1\right)\left(g_{3} \oplus 1\right) \cdots}$.

Proof. Consider $\mathcal{G}^{+}(G+\mathbb{1})$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}(G+\mathbb{1}) & =\mathcal{G}^{+}(G) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}(\mathbb{1}) \text { by Lemma 2.4.1 } \\
& =g \oplus 1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Take $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. Consider

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+\mathbb{1}+\sum_{i=1}^{n} 2\right) & =\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(\left[G+\sum_{i=1}^{n} 2\right]+\mathbb{1}\right) \\
& =\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+\sum_{i=1}^{n} 2\right) \oplus 1 \text { by Lemma 2.1.1 } \\
& =g_{n} \oplus 1
\end{aligned}
$$

as required.
Proposition 2.4.4. ([3], p.431) Suppose $G$ is a game such that $\Gamma(G)=g^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$. Then $\Gamma(G+2)=(g \oplus 2)^{g_{1} g_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$.

Proof. Consider $\mathcal{G}^{+}(G+2)$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}(G+2) & =\mathcal{G}^{+}(G) \oplus \mathcal{G}^{+}(2) \text { by Lemma 2.4.1 } \\
& =g \oplus 2
\end{aligned}
$$

The rest follows since

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+2+\sum_{i=1}^{n} \imath\right)=\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G+\sum_{i=1}^{n+1} \imath\right)
$$

which is precisely what we are trying to show. That is, the $n^{\text {th }}$ superscript in the genus of $G+2$ is the $n+1^{\text {th }}$ superscript in the genus of $G$.

Thus, for any game $H$ which behaves like $\mathbb{1}$ or 2, i.e. has only one option to a game with no moves, or two options either to a game whose only option is to a game with no options or to a game with no options, we can easily calculate the genus of the disjunctive sum of $H$ and any other impartial game.

### 2.4.3 Monoids and Groups of Tame Games

We define the following relation on all impartial misère games :
Definition. Given two games $G$ and $H$, we say that $G \stackrel{M}{=} H$ if $\Gamma(G)=\Gamma(H)$.
Proposition 2.4.5. The relation $\stackrel{M}{\equiv}$ is an equivalence relation.

Proof. Let $G, H$, and $K$ be games.
Reflexivity: Clearly, $\Gamma(G)=\Gamma(G)$, so $G \stackrel{M}{\underline{=}} G$.
Symmetry: Suppose, $G \stackrel{M}{\equiv} H$. Then $\Gamma(G)=\Gamma(H)$. By the symmetry of $=$, $\Gamma(H)=\Gamma(G)$, so $H \stackrel{M}{\equiv} G$.

Transitivity: Suppose $G \xlongequal{\underline{M}} H$ and $H \stackrel{M}{\equiv} K$. Then $\Gamma(G)=\Gamma(H), \Gamma(H)=\Gamma(K)$, and by the transitivity of $=, \Gamma(G)=\Gamma(K)$, so $G \stackrel{M}{\equiv} K$.

Notation. Let $\mathcal{T}$ denote the set of tame games. Let $[\mathcal{T}]=\mathcal{T} / \stackrel{M}{\equiv}$.
We denote the elements of $[\mathcal{T}]$ by their genera. That is, the elements of $[\mathcal{T}]$ are $\left[0^{120}\right],\left[1^{031}\right]$, etc.

Using Theorem 2.4.2, we obtain the following table of the sums of elements of $[\mathcal{T}]$ ([4], p.137):

| + | $\left[0^{120}\right]$ | $\left[1^{031}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[2^{20}\right]$ | $\left[3^{31}\right]$ | $\left[4^{46}\right]$ | $\left[5^{57}\right]$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\cdots$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\left[0^{120}\right]$ | $\left[0^{120}\right]$ | $\left[1^{031}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[2^{20}\right]$ | $\left[3^{31}\right]$ | $\left[4^{46}\right]$ | $\left[5^{57}\right]$ |
| $\left[1^{031}\right]$ | $\left[1^{031}\right]$ | $\left[0^{120}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[3^{31}\right]$ | $\left[2^{21}\right]$ | $\left[5^{57}\right]$ | $\left[4^{46}\right]$ |
| $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[2^{20}\right]$ | $\left[3^{31}\right]$ | $\left[4^{46}\right]$ | $\left[5^{57}\right]$ |
| $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[3^{31}\right]$ | $\left[2^{20}\right]$ | $\left[5^{57}\right]$ | $\left[4^{46}\right]$ |
| $\left[2^{20}\right]$ | $\left[2^{20}\right]$ | $\left[3^{31}\right]$ | $\left[2^{20}\right]$ | $\left[3^{31}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[6^{64}\right]$ | $\left[7^{75}\right]$ |
| $\left[3^{31}\right]$ | $\left[3^{31}\right]$ | $\left[2^{20}\right]$ | $\left[3^{31}\right]$ | $\left[2^{20}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[7^{75}\right]$ | $\left[6^{64}\right]$ |
| $\left[4^{46}\right]$ | $\left[4^{46}\right]$ | $\left[5^{57}\right]$ | $\left[4^{46}\right]$ | $\left[5^{57}\right]$ | $\left[6^{64}\right]$ | $\left[7^{75}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ |
| $\left[5^{57}\right]$ | $\left[5^{57}\right]$ | $\left[4^{46}\right]$ | $\left[5^{57}\right]$ | $\left[4^{46}\right]$ | $\left[7^{75}\right]$ | $\left[6^{64}\right]$ | $\left[1^{13}\right]$ | $\left[0^{02}\right]$ |
| $\ldots$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

The chart helps us to illustrate the following:
Theorem 2.4.6. $[\mathcal{T}]$ forms an Abelian monoid under + with identity $\left[0^{120}\right]$.
Theorem 2.4.7. The subset of $[\mathcal{T}]$ consisting only of elements of the form $\left[n^{n(n \oplus 2)}\right]$ for $n \in\{0,1,2, \cdots\}$ forms an Abelian group under + with identity $\left[0^{02}\right]$ and each element self-inverse.

Proof. of Theorems 2.4.6 and 2.4.7 Follows from Theorem 2.4.2.

### 2.5 Future Work

We would like to be able to find some sort of algebraic structure on wild games, in the same way that Theorem 2.4.6 shows there to be an algebraic structure on tame games. Chapter 5 shows that by restricting ourselves to the rules of a fixed game, a periodic structure can sometimes be achieved, but the question remains as to whether there is one in general.

## Chapter 3

## Subtraction and Taking But Not Breaking Games

In this chapter we will use the genus to analyse impartial heap games where the valid moves are to remove tokens from a heap.

### 3.1 Subtraction Games

The use of genus gives us the following theorem:
Theorem 3.1.1. ([3], p.442) Every Subtraction game $S$ played under the misère play convention is misère Nim. That is, for $h_{n}$ a heap of size $n$ played under the rules of $S$, $h_{n}$ is tame and $\Gamma\left(h_{n}\right)=0^{120}, 1^{031}$, or $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in\{2,3,4, \cdots\}$, and each of the options of $h_{n}$ are tame with genus equal to $0^{120}, 1^{031}$, or $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in\{2,3,4, \cdots\}$. Proof. Let $h_{n}$ denote a heap of size $n$.

We proceed by induction on $n$.
Consider $h_{0}$. Since there are no options, we can easily calculate that the genus of $h_{0}$ is $0^{120}$. This shows the base case.

Suppose true $\forall h_{n}$ with $n<k$. Consider $n=k$.
By induction every option of $h_{k}$ has genus either $0^{120}, 1^{031}$ or $m^{m(m \oplus 2)}$ for $m \in$ $\{2,3,4 \cdots\}$. Denote the genus of $h_{k}$ by $g^{g_{0} g_{1} g_{2} g_{3} \cdots}$.

Suppose $g=0$. That is $\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{k}\right)=0$. By Theorem 3 of $([5])$, there exists an option of $h_{k}$, say $h_{m}$ with $m<k$, such that $\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{m}\right)=1$. By induction, $\Gamma\left(h_{m}\right)=1^{031}$.

Examine $g_{0}$ :

$$
g_{0}=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}^{\prime}\right) \mid h_{k}^{\prime} \text { is an option of } h_{k}\right\}
$$

If there exists an option of $h_{k}, h_{t}$ with $t<n$, such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{t}\right)=1$, by induction, $\Gamma\left(h_{t}\right)=0^{120}$, which contradicts $g=0$. Since $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{m}\right)=0$, we have that $g_{0}=1$.

Examine $g_{1}$ :

$$
g_{1}=\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}+2\right)
$$

$=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}\right) \oplus 1,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}^{\prime}+2\right) \mid h_{k}^{\prime}\right.\right.$ is an option of $\left.\left.h_{k}\right\}\right\}$
by Proposition 2.1.2
$=\operatorname{mex}\left\{1,0,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}^{\prime}+2\right) \mid h_{k}^{\prime}\right.\right.$ is an option of $\left.\left.h_{k}\right\}\right\}$.
If there exists an option of $h_{k}, h_{t}$ with $t<k$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{t}+\mathfrak{2}\right)=2$, by induction, $\Gamma\left(h_{t}\right)=0^{120}$, which contradicts $g=0$. Therefore $g_{1}=2$.

Examine $g_{2}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{2} & =\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}+2+2\right) \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}+2\right) \oplus 1,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}^{\prime}+2+2\right) \mid h_{k}^{\prime} \text { is an option of } h_{k}\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$ by Proposition 2.1.2

$$
=\operatorname{mex}\left\{2,3,\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{k}^{\prime}+2+2\right) \mid h_{k}^{\prime} \text { is an option of } h_{k}\right\}\right\} .
$$

If there exists an option of $h_{k}, h_{t}$ with $t<k$ such that $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{t}+2+2\right)=0$, by induction, $\Gamma\left(h_{t}\right)=0^{120}$, which contradicts $g=0$. Therefore $g_{2}=0$.

Thus, $\Gamma\left(h_{k}\right)=0^{120}$.
The cases where $g=1$ and $g=i \in\{2,3,4, \cdots\}$ follow similarly giving $\Gamma\left(h_{k}\right)=$ $1^{031}$ or $i^{i(i \oplus 2)}$ respectively. Therefore every Subtraction game is misère Nim.

Corollary 3.1.2. For any subtraction game, the genus of $h_{n}$ depends only on $\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n}\right)$.
Moreover, we know that the $\mathcal{G}^{+}$sequence of a finite subtraction game becomes periodic ([1], p.121). That is, there exists $N, p \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $\forall n \geq N, \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n}\right)=$ $\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n+p}\right)$. We then obtain the following theorem:

Theorem 3.1.3. For any finite subtraction game, the genus sequence of the heaps becomes periodic. That is, for any finite subtraction game, there exists $N, p \in \mathbb{N}$, such that $\forall n \geq N, \Gamma\left(h_{n}\right)=\Gamma\left(h_{n+p}\right)$.

### 3.2 Taking But Not Breaking Games

In Section 1.2 we defined Taking and Breaking games, in which a legal move involved taking tokens from a heap, splitting the heap into smaller heaps, or some combination of the two. We define a Taking But Not Breaking game to be one where the only legal move, if there is one available, is to take tokens from a heap. Subtraction games are examples of Taking But Not Breaking Games.

### 3.3 Subtraction Octals

Definition. A subtraction octal is an octal game $0 . d_{1} d_{2} d_{3} \cdots$ with $d_{i} \in\{0,1,2,3\}$ $\forall i \in \mathbb{N}$. They are called such as the octal code prohibits splitting of the heaps. A finite subtraction octal is a subtraction octal such that there exists $N \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $\forall n \geq N, d_{n}=0$.

Subtraction octals are another example of Taking But Not Breaking games.
In some sense, finite subtraction octals are just finite subtraction games with an initial "pre-sequence". Consider a finite subtraction octal $0 . d_{1} d_{2} \cdots d_{m}$. There exists an $i \in\{0,1, \cdots m\}$ such that $\forall j \geq i, d_{j}=0$ or 3 . Then for all heaps of size $i$ and greater, we are playing the subtraction game with subtraction set $\left\{j \mid d_{j}=2\right.$ or 3$\}$.

Example 3.3.1. Consider the finite subtraction octal game 0.23313 .

- There is no valid move from a heap with one token.
- We can remove one or two tokens from a heap with two tokens.
- We can remove one, two, or three tokens from a heap with three tokens.
- We can remove one, two, three, or four tokens from a heap with four tokens.
- From a heap with five or more tokens, we can remove one, two, three, or five tokens. That is, for all heaps of size five and greater, we are playing a subtraction game with subtraction set $\{1,2,3,5\}$.

However, even though finite subtraction octal games are a variant on subtraction games, there is no directly comparable theorem to Theorem 3.1.1. In fact, there exist finite subtraction octal games which are not even tame.

Example 3.3.2. Recall the game 0.3122 from Example 2.1.2. The genus of $h_{4}, h_{5}$ and $h_{7}$ are not tame. In fact, it can be shown that $\forall n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$, the genera of $h_{5+7 n}$, $h_{7+7 n}, h_{8+7 n}$, and $h_{11+7 n}$ are wild.

There are no wild finite subtraction octal games with octal length two or less. There is one wild finite subtraction octal game with octal length three, 21 with octal length four, 154 with octal length five, and 739 with octal length six. Appendix A lists all wild finite subtraction octal games of octal length six or less.

### 3.3.1 Periodicity

Since we remove tokens rather than split heaps of tokens, we hope to obtain a comparable theorem to Theorem 3.1.3 for finite subtraction octal games; that is, we would like for any finite subtraction octal game with a heap of size $n$ denoted by $h_{n}, n \in \mathbb{Z} \geq 0$, there exists $N, p \in \mathbb{N}$, such that $\forall n \geq N, \Gamma\left(h_{n}\right)=\Gamma\left(h_{n+p}\right)$. While there are some finite subtraction octals which satisfy this condition, this is not true in general, although there are some notions of periodicity which are true for all finite subtraction octals.

We begin with:
Proposition 3.3.1. Given a finite subtraction octal game, there exists $N, p \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $\forall n \geq N, \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n}\right)=\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n+p}\right)$. Similarly, for each $v \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$, there exists $N_{v}$, $p_{v} \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $\forall m \geq N_{v}, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{m}+\sum_{i=1}^{v} \mathbb{Z}\right)=\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{m+p_{v}}+\sum_{i=1}^{v}\right.$ 2 $)$.

Proof. The proof mimics that of Theorem 7.32 of [1].
Consider the finite subtraction octal game $0 . d_{1} d_{2} \cdots d_{k}$ and $n \geq k+1$. From $h_{n}$, there are at most $k$ legal moves. In particular, $\forall n \geq k+1$,

$$
\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n}\right)=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n-i}\right) \mid d_{i}=2 \text { or } 3\right\} .
$$

Thus $\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n}\right) \leq k$, since $\mid\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n-i}\right) \mid d_{i}=2\right.$ or 3$\} \mid \leq k+1$. That is, $\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n}\right)=u$ for $u \in\{0,1, \cdots, k\}$.

Let $m=\max \left\{i \mid d_{i}=2\right.$ or 3$\}$. That is, $m$ is the largest number of tokens which can be taken from a heap of size $n$.

The future $\mathcal{G}^{+}$sequence from $h_{n}$ onwards depends only on the previous $m$ values, $\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n-m}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n-m+1}\right), \cdots, \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n-1}\right)$. Not all of these values will be in the mex set which determines $\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n}\right)$; the number $m$ is an overestimation assuming that $\forall i<m$, $d_{i}=3$.

Look at subsequences of length $m$ of the $\mathcal{G}^{+}$values. Eventually there will be a subsequence which repeats itself since there are only a finite number of permutations of length $m$ with $k+1$ elements. That is, there exists $p, l \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$ such that

$$
\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n}\right)=\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n+p}\right) \forall n \text { such that } l \leq n \leq l+m .
$$

Claim $\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n+p}\right)=\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n}\right) \forall n \geq l$. Proceed by induction on $n$. We have the base case from the preceding paragraph.

Fix $t \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$ and suppose that $\forall u<t$,

$$
\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{(n+u)+p}\right)=\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n+u}\right) .
$$

Consider

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n+t+p}\right) & =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{(n+t+p)-i}\right) \mid d_{i}=2 \text { or } 3\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{(n+t-i)+p}\right) \mid d_{i}=2 \text { or } 3\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n+t-i}\right) \mid d_{i}=2 \text { or } 3\right\} \text { by induction } \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{(n+t)-i}\right) \mid d_{i}=2 \text { or } 3\right\} \\
& =\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n+t}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

which completes the induction.
Similarly, for each $v \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$, the $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{m}+\sum_{i=1}^{v}\right.$ 叉) sequences become periodic, noting that for $v \geq 1$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{m}+\sum_{i=1}^{v} \imath\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{m}+\sum_{i=1}^{v-1} \imath\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{m}+\sum_{i=1}^{v-1} \imath\right) \oplus 1\right. \\
& \left.\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{n-i}+\sum_{i=1}^{v} \imath\right) \mid d_{i}=2 \text { or } 3\right\}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Proposition 2.1.2.
$\left|\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{m}+\sum_{i=1}^{v} 2\right)\right| \leq k+3$ so $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{m}+\sum_{i=1}^{v} 2\right) \in\{0,1, \cdots, k+2\}$, so there are at most $k+3$ different possible values for $\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{m}+\sum_{i=1}^{v} 2\right)$, rather than $k+1$. However, the rest of the proof follows similarly.

Writing the genera of the heaps as follows:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \Gamma\left(h_{0}\right)=0 \quad 1 \\
& \hline\left(h_{1}\right)
\end{align*}=a
$$

Proposition 3.3 .1 says that each column on the RHS becomes periodic. If there were a column which did not become periodic, then it would be impossible for the genera to become periodic as well.

However, just knowing that each column becomes periodic does not mean that the genera are periodic. If the $n^{\text {th }}$ column becomes periodic at the $v_{n}^{t h}$ heap, for $v_{1}<v_{2}<v_{3}<\cdots$, then the genera of the heaps does not become periodic. For example, if the each column becomes periodic where it is indicated in bold:

| $\Gamma\left(h_{0}\right)$ | $=$ | 0 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 2 | 0 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\Gamma\left(h_{1}\right)$ | $=$ | $a$ |  | $\mathrm{a}_{1}$ | $a_{2}$ | $a_{3}$ | $a_{4}$ |
| $\Gamma\left(h_{2}\right)$ | $=$ | $b$ | $\mathrm{b}_{0}$ | $b_{1}$ | $b_{2}$ | $b_{3}$ | $b_{4}$ |
| $\Gamma\left(h_{3}\right)$ | $=$ |  | $c_{0}$ | $\mathrm{c}_{1}$ | $c_{2}$ | $c_{3}$ | $c_{4}$ |
| $\Gamma\left(h_{4}\right)$ | $=$ | $d$ | $d_{0}$ | $d_{1}$ | $\mathrm{d}_{2}$ | $d_{3}$ | $d_{4}$ |

with the bold pattern continuing diagonally down and to the right, then the genera will never become periodic since the genus of each heaps stabilises at a later digit in the superscript than the index at which the genera stabilises for all previous heaps.

One condition, which, if true, is strong enough to ensure that the genera of the heaps becomes periodic is if there exists $M \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $\forall h_{n}, m \geq M$,

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{n}+\sum_{i=1}^{m} 2\right)=\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{n}+\sum_{i=1}^{m+2} 乞\right) .
$$

That is, there is an index past which the genus of each heap has stabilised. Again, this may not occur, as, recalling the proof of Theorem 2.1.5, the genus can stabilise one, two, or three indices after its options stabilise, but should this occur, then the genera of the heaps becomes periodic with period the least common multiple of the period of each of the columns with index strictly less than $M$. However, calculationally, if all one wants to show is that the genera for a specific finite subtraction octal game becomes periodic, it is often easier to simply calculate the genera of the first $n$ heaps for $n$ sufficiently large, look for a pattern, and then prove the pattern continues by induction, rather than showing that there exists an $M$ at which each genus stabilises and then determining the period of the first $M$ columns.

There are other abnomolies. The pre-period of each of the columns need not be the same, or even multiples of each other. Equally, the length of the period of each column need not be the same, nor multiples of each other, as the following example shows:

Example 3.3.3. Consider the following finite octal subtraction game $S$ :

0. | 31023 | 21320 | 32002 | 32103 | 20213 | 20231 | 32000 | 00312 | 10213 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 21031 | 21212 | 12121 | 33300 | 33003 | 13003 | 12031 | 03310 | 10000 |
| 00012 | 30000 | 00123 | 00000 | 00000 | 00000 | 00000 | 31233 | 1. |

With the use of a computer program written by the author, we obtain

## Pre-period Period

| $\mathcal{G}^{+}(S)$ | 5683 | 435 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: |
| $\mathcal{G}^{-}(S)$ | 61139 | 7056 |
| $\mathcal{G}^{-}(S+2)$ | 97910 | 14112 |
| $\mathcal{G}^{-}(S+2+2)$ | 110552 | 28224 |
| $\mathcal{G}^{-}(S+2+2+2)$ | 166438 | 56448 |

There is no relationship between the pre-periods and no relationship between the period of $\mathcal{G}^{+}(S)$ and any other periods listed in the above table.

Example 3.3.3 illustrates an interesting (and as of yet, unverifiable) fact, namely that the period lengths of the $\mathcal{G}^{-}$columns are related. In this case, the period of $\mathcal{G}^{-}(S+2)$ is twice the period of $\mathcal{G}^{-}(S)$, the period of $\mathcal{G}^{-}(S+2+2)$ is four times the period of $\mathcal{G}^{-}(S)$. and the period of $\mathcal{G}^{-}(S+2+2+2)$ is eight times the period of $\mathcal{G}^{-}(S)$. This leads to the following conjecture:

Conjecture 3.3.2. Let $\rho_{n}$ be the period of the $n^{\text {th }}$ column, thinking of the genera of the heaps as in (3.1), for $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Then there exists an $i \in \mathbb{N}$ such that for each $j \in \mathbb{N}$, there exists $m_{j} \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $\rho_{j}=m_{j} \cdot \rho_{i}$. That is, there exists a column $i$ such that the period of every other column is some multiple of the period of column $i$.

We now return to the question of periodicity of the genus sequence - does there exists $N, p \in \mathbb{N}$, such that $\forall n \geq N, \Gamma\left(h_{n}\right)=\Gamma\left(h_{n+p}\right)$ ? While there is a wealth of
evidence to support the conjecture, such as 0.123 (whose genera have period five with pre-period four), 0.21123 (whose genera have period forty-eight with no pre-period), 0.100213 (whose genera have period ten with pre-period seven), 0.33121 (whose genera have period nine with pre-period three), and 0.01023 (whose genera have period nine with pre-period seven), there is also a counterexample - 0.122213 .

Notation. Let $\left\{a_{1} a_{2} \cdots a_{n}\right\}^{m}$ denote the string $a_{1} a_{2} \cdots a_{n}$ repeated $m$ times.

## Example 3.3.4.

$$
\left\{a_{1} a_{2} a_{3}\right\}^{6}=a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} a_{1} a_{2} a_{3}
$$

Proposition 3.3.3. Let $G=0.122$ 213. For $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$, let $h_{n}$ denote a heap of size n. Then

| $n$ | genus |
| :---: | :---: |
| $h_{24+40 n}$ | $2^{\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 43131431}$ |
| $h_{25+40 n}$ | $2^{131}\left\{43131\{42020\}^{2} 43131\right\}^{n} 431$ |
| $h_{26+40 n}$ | $0^{0}\left\{43131\{42020\}^{2} 43131\right\}^{n} 43131420$ |
| $h_{27+40 n}$ | $0^{3131}\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 420$ |
| $h_{28+40 n}$ | $3^{31}\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 420$ |
| $h_{29+40 n}$ | $1\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 42020420$ |
| $h_{30+40 n}$ | $1^{120}\left\{42020\{43131\}^{2} 42020\right\}^{n} 42020431$ |
| $h_{31+40 n}$ | $4^{0}\left\{42020\{43131\}^{2} 42020\right\}^{n} 42020431$ |
| $h_{32+40 n}$ | $2^{2020}\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 43131431$ |
| $h_{33+40 n}$ | $2^{20}\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 43131431$ |
| $h_{34+40 n}$ | $0\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{43131\}^{2} 420$ |
| $h_{35+40 n}$ | $0^{13143} 131\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 420$ |
| $h_{36+40 n}$ | $3^{00313} 1\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 42020{ }^{420}$ |
| $h_{37+40 n}$ | $1^{3131}\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 42020420$ |
| $h_{38+40 n}$ | $1^{31}\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{42020\}^{2} 431$ |
| $h_{39+40 n}$ | $4^{\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{42020\}^{2} 431}$ |
| $h_{40+40 n}$ | $2^{12042} 020\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 43131431$ |
|  | continued on next page |

Continued from previous page

| $n$ | genus |
| :---: | :---: |
| $h_{41+40 n}$ | $\left.2^{042020} 0\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 43131431$ |
| $h_{42+40 n}$ | $0^{2020}\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{43131\}^{2} 420$ |
| $h_{43+40 n}$ | $0^{20\{\{43131\}\{42020\}\}^{n}\{43131\}^{2} 420}$ |
| $h_{44+40 n}$ | $3\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{43131\}^{2} 22020420$ |
| $h_{45+40 n}$ | $1^{13143} 131\left\{{\left.\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 42020420}^{4}\right.$ |
| $h_{46+40 n}$ | $1^{04313} 1\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{42020\}^{2} 431$ |
| $h_{47+40 n}$ | $4^{3131}\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{42020\}^{2} 431$ |
| $h_{48+40 n}$ | $2^{31}\left\{{\left.\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{42020\}^{2} 43131431}^{4}\right.$ |
| $h_{49+40 n}$ | $2^{\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{42020\}^{2} 43131431}$ |
| $h_{50+40 n}$ | $0^{12042} 020\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{43131\}^{2} 420$ |
| $h_{51+40 n}$ | $0^{04202} 0\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{43131\}^{2} 420$ |
| $h_{52+40 n}$ | $3^{2020}\left\{{\left.\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{43131\}^{2} 42020420}\right.$ |
| $h_{53+40 n}$ | $1^{20}\left\{{\left.\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{43131\}^{2} 42020}^{420}\right.$ |
| $h_{54+40 n}$ | $1\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\right.$ \{42 |
| $h_{55+40 n}$ | $4^{131}\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{42020$ |
| $h_{56+40 n}$ | $2^{0}\left\{43131\{42020\}^{2} 43131\right\}^{n+1} 431$ |
| $h_{57+40 n}$ | $2^{3131}\left\{{\left.\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n}\{42020\}^{2} 43131431}^{\text {a }}\right.$ |
| $h_{58+40 n}$ | $0^{31}\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{2}$ |
| $h_{59+40 n}$ | $0\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{n+1} 420$ |
| $h_{60+40 n}$ | $3^{120}\left\{42020\{43131\}^{2} 42020\right\}^{n+1}{ }_{42}$ |
| $h_{61+40 n}$ | $1^{0}\left\{42020\{43131\}^{2} 42020\right\}^{n+1} 420$ |
| $h_{62+40 n}$ | $1^{2020}\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n+1}$ |
| $h_{63+40 n}$ | $4^{20\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n+1} 431}$ |

Proof. We proceed by induction on $n$.
For $n=0$, calculations give us

| $n$ | genus |
| :---: | :---: |
| $h_{24}$ | $2^{43131431}$ |
| continued on next page |  |

Continued from previous page

| $n$ | genus |
| :---: | :---: |
| $h_{25}$ | $2^{131431}$ |
| $h_{26}$ | $0^{043131420}$ |
| $h_{27}$ | $0^{31314} 20$ |
| $h_{28}$ | $3^{31420} 20420$ |
| $h_{29}$ | $1^{42020} 420$ |
| $h_{30}$ | $1^{12042020431}$ |
| $h_{31}$ | $4^{042020431}$ |
| $h_{32}$ | $2^{20204} 3131431$ |
| $h_{33}$ | $2^{2043131431}$ |
| $h_{34}$ | 04313143131420 |
| $h_{35}$ | $0^{13143} 131420$ |
| $h_{36}$ | $3^{04313} 142020420$ |
| $h_{37}$ | $1^{31314} 2020420$ |
| $h_{38}$ | 1314202042020431 |
| $h_{39}$ | $4^{4202042020431}$ |
| $h_{40}$ | $2^{12042} 02043131431$ |
| $h_{41}$ | $2^{04202043131431}$ |
| $h_{42}$ | 020204313143131420 |
| $h_{43}$ | $0^{20431} 3143131420$ |
| $h_{44}$ | 3431314313142020420 |
| $h_{45}$ | 1314313142020420 |
| $h_{46}$ | $1^{0431314202042020431 ~}$ |
| $h_{47}$ | 431314202042020431 |
| $h_{48}$ | 231420204202043131431 |
| $h_{49}$ | $2^{42020} 4202043131431$ |
| $h_{50}$ | 0120420204313143131420 |
| $h_{51}$ | $0^{04202} 04313143131420$ |
| $h_{52}$ | 32020431314313142020420 |

Continued from previous page

| $n$ | genus |
| :---: | :---: |
| $h_{53}$ | 120431314313142020420 |
| $h_{54}$ | 143131431314202042020431 |
| $h_{55}$ | $4{ }^{13143} 1314202042020431$ |
| $h_{56}$ | $2^{043131420204202043131431 ~}$ |
| $h_{57}$ | 23131420204202043131431 |
| $h_{58}$ | 03142020420204313143131420 |
| $h_{59}$ | $0^{42020} 420204313143131420$ |
| $h_{60}$ | $3^{12042} 020431314313142020420$ |
| $h_{61}$ | $1^{04202043131431314202 ~} 0420$ |
| $h_{62}$ | 1202043131431314202042020431 |
| $h_{63}$ | $4^{20431} 3143131420204202043$ |

which shows the base case.
Suppose true $\forall n<k$. That is, for all $n<k$, the genus of a heap of size $h_{i+40 n}$, for $i \in\{24,25, \cdots, 63\}$, equals the genus given in the chart in the statement of the theorem. Call this (IH1).

Consider $n=k$.
We will only show the result for $h_{24+40 k}$, as the method of proof is similar for all heaps.

The moves available from $h_{24+40 k}$ are

$$
\begin{aligned}
h_{24+40 k} & \xrightarrow{-2} h_{24+40 k-2}=h_{62+40(k-1)} \\
& \xrightarrow{-3} h_{24+40 k-3}=h_{61+40(k-1)} \\
& \xrightarrow{-4} h_{24+40 k-4}=h_{60+40(k-1)} \\
& \xrightarrow{-6} h_{24+40 k-6}=h_{58+40(k-1)},
\end{aligned}
$$

where each of the options falls under the induction hypothesis. That is

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Gamma\left(h_{61+40(k-1)}\right)=1^{2020\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{k} 431} \\
& \Gamma\left(h_{61+40(k-1)}\right)=1^{0\left\{42020\{43131\}^{2} 42020\right\}^{k} 420}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Gamma\left(h_{60+40(k-1)}\right)=3^{120\left\{42020\{43131\}^{2} 42020\right\}^{k}{ }^{k} 20}, \\
& \Gamma\left(h_{58+40(k-1)}\right)=0^{31\left\{\{42020\}^{2}\{43131\}^{2}\right\}^{k}{ }^{420} .}
\end{aligned}
$$

We want

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Gamma\left(h_{24+40 k}\right)=2^{\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{k}}{ }^{43131} 431 . \tag{3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{24+40 k}\right) & =\operatorname{mex}\{1,1,3,0\} \\
& =2, \\
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}\right) & =\operatorname{mex}\{2,0,1,3\} \\
& =4
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore the base and the first superscript equal the desired result.
Consider

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+\sum_{i=1}^{m} 2\right)
$$

for $m \in \mathbb{N}$. Claim that this equals the $(m+1)^{t h}$ exponent of the genus on the RHS of Equation (3.2)

Proceed by induction on $m$.
Suppose $m=1$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+2\right)= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}\right) \oplus 1, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{62+40(k-1)}+2\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{61+40(k-1)}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{60+40(k-1)}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{58+40(k-1)}+2\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Proposition 2.1.2

$$
\begin{aligned}
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{4,5, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}\right) \oplus 1, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{62+40(k-1)}+2\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{61+40(k-1)}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{60+40(k-1)}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{58+40(k-1)}+2\right)\right\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{4,5,0,4,2,1\} \text { by }(\mathrm{IH} 1) \\
= & 3
\end{aligned}
$$

as required.
Now suppose true $\forall m<10 k+6$. That is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Gamma\left(h_{24+40 k}\right)=2^{\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 431314 g_{10 k+6} g_{10 k+7} g_{10 k+8} \cdots} \tag{3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $g_{10 k+i} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}, i \in\{6,7, \cdots\}$.
Examine $g_{10 k+6}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{10 k+6}= & \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right) \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+5} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+5} 2\right) \oplus 1\right. \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{62+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{61+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right) \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{60+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{58+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Proposition 2.1.2

$$
\begin{gathered}
=\operatorname{mex}\left\{4,5, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{62+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{61+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right),\right. \\
\left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{60+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{58+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right)\right\}
\end{gathered}
$$

by Equation (3.3)

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\operatorname{mex}\{4,5,1,2,2,0\} \text { by }(\mathrm{IH} 1) \\
& =3
\end{aligned}
$$

as required.
Examine $g_{10 k+7}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{10 k+7}= & \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right) \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+6} 2\right) \oplus 1\right. \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{62+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{61+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right) \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{60+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{58+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Proposition 2.1.2

$$
=\operatorname{mex}\left\{3,2, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{62+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{61+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right),\right.
$$

$$
\left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{60+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{58+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right)\right\}
$$

by Equation (3.3)
$=\operatorname{mex}\{3,2,3,0,0,2\}$ by (IH1)

$$
=1,
$$

as required.
Examine $g_{10 k+8}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{10 k+8}= & \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+8} 2\right) \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 k}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+7} 2\right) \oplus 1\right. \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{62+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+8} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{61+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+8} 2\right) \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{60+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+8} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{58+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+8} 2\right)\right\} \\
& \text { by Proposition } 2.1 .2 \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\left\{1,0, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{62+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+8} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{61+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+8} 2\right)\right. \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{60+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+8} 2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{58+40(k-1)}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 k+8} 2\right)\right\} \\
& \text { by Equation }(3.3) \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{1,0,1,2,2,0\} \text { by }(\mathrm{IH} 1) \\
= & 3,
\end{aligned}
$$

as required.
By (IH1), the genus of each of the options has stabilised by this index. Since the genus of $h_{24+40 k}$ has exhibited stabilising behaviour, this gives

$$
h_{24+40 k}=2^{\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 43131431}
$$

as required.
The other thirty-nine cases follow similarly.

Theorem 3.3.4. Let $G=0.122$ 213. Then the genus sequence of the heaps of $G$ never becomes periodic.

Proof. Consider heaps $h_{24+40 n}$ for $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. By Proposition 3.3.3,

$$
\Gamma\left(h_{24+40 n}\right)=2^{\left\{\{43131\}^{2}\{42020\}^{2}\right\}^{n} 43131431},
$$

and for heaps of size twenty-four or greater, the only heaps whose genera have $2^{43}$ as its starting digits are heaps of the form $h_{24+40 k}$ for some $k \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. Thus, if the genus sequence of the heaps of this game were to be periodic, there exists $N \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$, such that for $n \geq N$, there exists $n_{1}, n_{2}, \cdots n_{i}, \cdots \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$ such that

$$
\Gamma\left(h_{24+40 n}\right)=\Gamma\left(h_{24+40 n_{1}}\right)=\Gamma\left(h_{24+40 n_{2}}\right)=\cdots=\Gamma\left(h_{24+40 n_{i}}\right)=\cdots .
$$

Claim that for $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$, there does not exist $m \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}, m \neq n$, such that $\Gamma\left(h_{24+40 n}\right)=\Gamma\left(h_{24+40 m}\right)$.

Fix $n, m \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}, n \neq m$, and suppose, without loss of generality, that $n<m$. By Proposition 3.3.3,

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 m}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 m+5}\right)=4,
$$

while

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{24+40 n}+\sum_{i=1}^{10 m+5}\right)=1 .
$$

Therefore the genera of $h_{24+40 m}$ and $h_{24+40 n}$ cannot be the same if $n \neq m$ as digits in the superscript are not all equal.

Therefore the genus sequence of the heaps of $G$ never become periodic.
Again, this, unfortunately, shows how finite subtraction octals do not necessarily behave like pure finite subtraction games, which, by Theorem 3.1.3, have a periodic genus sequence.

### 3.3.2 The Domestication of Finite Subtraction Octal Games

Definition. Given a wild finite subtraction octal game $G=0 . d_{1} d_{2} \cdots d_{n}$, we nimify $G$ by appending an infinite number of threes to the end of the octal, i.e. $0 . d_{1} d_{2} \cdots d_{n} \overline{3}$. We call the resulting octal $\mathcal{N}(G)$.

Recall from Example 1.2.2 that the octal code for Nim is $0 . \overline{3}$; by nimifying $G$, we are trying to make $G$ 's octal code look much like Nim's as we possibly can in the hopes that $\mathcal{N}(G)$ will now behave like Nim.

Definition. Given a wild finite subtraction octal game $G$, we say that $G$ is domesticatable if $\forall n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$, for $h_{n}$ a heap of $\mathcal{N}(G), h_{n}$ is tame.

In essence, if $G$ is domesticatable, then nimifying worked. That is, by making the octal code of $G$ resemble Nim's, $G$ now behaves like Nim. Not all wild finite subtraction octal games are domesticatable however - see Appendix A for a list of non-domesticatable finite subtraction octal games of octal length six or less.

Some wild finite subtraction octal games almost take to being nimified but are still a bit too wild.

Definition. Given a wild finite subtraction octal game $G$, we say that $G$ is almost domesticatable if there exists $N \in \mathbb{N}$ such that there exists at least one $m \in \mathbb{N}$, $m<N, h_{m}$ a heap of $\mathcal{N}(G)$ such that $h_{m}$ is wild and $\forall n \geq N$, for $h_{n}$ a heap of $\mathcal{N}(G), \Gamma\left(h_{n}\right)=0^{120}, 1^{031}$, or $n^{n(n \oplus 2)}$ for $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. That is, $G$ is almost domesticatable if $\mathcal{N}(G)$ has only a finite number of heaps whose genera equal wild values.

We need to be careful to note that for an almost domesticatable finite subtraction octal game, the large heaps are not tame, rather they have their genus equal to a tame value, as for a game to be tame, its options must also be tame, and for large heaps in the nimified game, amongst a heap's options will be the wild heaps. Frequently, supposing $0 . d_{1} d_{2} \cdots d_{n}$ is a almost domesticatable finite subtraction octal, wild heaps occur at heap size $m$ for $m \leq n$ where the nimification of the game has no effect. Appendix A makes note of wild finite subtraction octals of length six or less which are almost domesticatable.

Definition. Given a finite octal game $G$, the Nimming Number is the least number of threes which must be appended to the octal code such that the resulting game is tame.

A tame finite subtraction octal has Nimming Number 0, since we need not append any threes to obtain a tame game. A wild finite subtraction octal game in which appending any number of threes (including an infinite number) does not make the resulting game tame is said to have an undefined Nimming Number. A wild finite subtraction octal game in which the game only becomes tame if an infinite number of threes are appended is said to have Nimming Number $\infty$. In all finite subtraction octal games examined, the Nimming Number is either undefined or $\infty$, which leads to the following conjecture:

Conjecture 3.3.5. Let $G$ be a finite subtraction octal game. Then the Nimming Number of $G$ is either undefined or $\infty$.

We conclude with three proofs, one proving that 0.123 is domesticatable, one proving 0.123 has Nimming Number $\infty$, and one proving that 0.3103 is not domesticatable. These proofs are representative of how one shows that a specific wild finite subtraction octal game is domesticatable or not domesticatable, as well as the calculation of the Nimming Number.

Proposition 3.3.6. 0.123 is domesticatable.

Proof. Let $h_{n}$ denote a heap of size $n$ in the game $\mathcal{N}(0.123)$.
Claim

$$
\Gamma\left(h_{n}\right)= \begin{cases}0^{120} & \text { if } n=0,2 \\ 1^{031} & \text { if } n=1 \\ \left\lceil\frac{n}{2}\right\rceil^{\left\lceil\frac{n}{2}\right\rceil\left(\left\lceil\frac{n}{2}\right\rceil \oplus 2\right)} & \text { else. }\end{cases}
$$

We proceed by induction on $n$.
The genera of $h_{0}, h_{1}, h_{2}$, and $h_{3}$ follows from their genera in the game 0.123 . They are

| heap | genus |
| ---: | :--- |
| $h_{0}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $h_{1}$ | $1^{031}$ |
| $h_{2}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $h_{3}$ | $2^{20}$ |

Consider $h_{4}$. There are three moves from $h_{4}$ :

$$
\begin{array}{lll}
h_{4} \xrightarrow{-4} & h_{0} \\
h_{4} \xrightarrow{-3} & h_{1} \\
h_{4} \xrightarrow{-2} & h_{2} .
\end{array}
$$

By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma\left(h_{4}\right)=2^{20}$.
Suppose true $\forall n<2 k$. Consider $n=2 k$. There are $2 k-1$ moves from $h_{2 k}$ :

\[

\]

By induction, their respective genera are:

| heap | genus |
| ---: | :--- |
| $h_{0}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $h_{1}$ | $1^{031}$ |
| $h_{2}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $h_{3}$ | $2^{20}$ |
| $\ldots$ |  |
| $h_{2 k-4}$ | $(k-2)^{(k-2)((k-2) \oplus 2)}$ |
| $h_{2 k-3}$ | $(k-1)^{(k-1)((k-1) \oplus 2)}$ |
| $h_{2 k-2}$ | $(k-1)^{(k-1)((k-1) \oplus 2)}$ |

By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma\left(h_{2 k}\right)=k^{k(k \oplus 2)}$, which is tame. Since $\left\lceil\frac{2 k}{2}\right\rceil=k$, we have shown the result for even numbers.

Similarly, $\Gamma\left(h_{2 k+1}\right)=(k+1)^{(k+1)((k+1) \oplus 2)}$. Since $\left\lceil\frac{2 k+1}{2}\right\rceil=k+1$, this shows the result for odd numbers.

Therefore 0.123 is domesticatable.

Proposition 3.3.7. The Nimming Number of 0.123 is $\infty$. That is $0.123(3)^{n}$ is wild for any $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$.

Proof. Fix $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Examine the game $0.123(3)^{n}$. Let $h_{n}$ denote a heap of size $n$ in the game $0.123(3)^{n}$. By Proposition 3.3.6, we know that all heaps up to size $n+3$ are tame.

Consider $h_{n+4}$. The moves available from $h_{n+4}$ are:

$$
\begin{array}{lll}
h_{n+4} & \xrightarrow{-(n+3)} h_{1} \\
h_{n+4} & \xrightarrow{-(n+2)} & h_{2} \\
h_{n+4} & \xrightarrow{-(n+1)} & h_{3} \\
\ldots & & \\
h_{n+4} & \xrightarrow{-4} & h_{n} \\
h_{n+4} & \xrightarrow{-3} & h_{n+1} \\
h_{n+4} & \longrightarrow-2 & h_{n+2} .
\end{array}
$$

By Proposition 3.3.6, their respective genera are:

| heap | genus |
| ---: | :--- |
| $h_{0}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $h_{1}$ | $1^{031}$ |
| $h_{2}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $h_{3}$ | $2^{20}$ |
| $\ldots$ |  |
| $h_{n}$ | $\left\lceil\frac{n}{2}\right\rceil\left\lceil\frac{n}{2}\right\rceil\left(\left\lceil\frac{n}{2}\right\rceil \oplus 2\right)$ |
| $h_{n+1}$ | $\left\lceil\frac{n+1}{2}\right\rceil^{\left\lceil\frac{n+1}{2}\right\rceil\left(\left\lceil\frac{n+1}{2}\right\rceil \oplus 2\right)}$ |
| $h_{n+2}$ | $\left\lceil\frac{n+2}{2}\right\rceil^{\left\lceil\frac{n+2}{2}\right\rceil\left(\left\lceil\frac{n+2}{2}\right\rceil \oplus 2\right)}$ |

By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma\left(h_{n+4}\right)=\left\lceil\frac{n+4}{2}\right\rceil^{\left\lceil\frac{n+4}{2}\right\rceil\left(\left\lceil\frac{n+4}{2}\right\rceil \oplus 2\right)}$.
Claim the genus of $h_{n+5}$ is $1^{031}$. The moves available from $h_{n+5}$ are

$$
\begin{aligned}
& h_{n+5} \xrightarrow{-(n+3)} h_{2} \\
& h_{n+5} \xrightarrow{-(n+2)} h_{3} \\
& h_{n+5} \xrightarrow{-(n+1)} h_{4}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{array}{lll}
h_{n+5} & \xrightarrow{-4} & h_{n+1} \\
h_{n+5} & \xrightarrow{-3} & h_{n+2} \\
h_{n+5} & \longrightarrow-2 & h_{n+3} .
\end{array}
$$

The only heap with genus equalling $1^{031}$ with size less than $n+3$ is $h_{1}$, which is not an option of $h_{n+5}$. Moreover, $\Gamma\left(h_{2}\right)=0^{120}$. By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma\left(h_{n+5}\right)=1^{031}$.

Claim $\Gamma\left(h_{n+6}\right)=0^{02}$. The moves available from $h_{n+6}$ are

$$
\begin{array}{lll}
h_{n+6} & \xrightarrow{-(n+3)} h_{3} \\
h_{n+6} & \xrightarrow{-(n+2)} & h_{4} \\
h_{n+6} & \xrightarrow{-(n+1)} & h_{5} \\
\ldots & & \\
h_{n+6} & \longrightarrow-4 & h_{n+2} \\
h_{n+6} & \longrightarrow- & h_{n+3} \\
h_{n+6} & \longrightarrow-2 & h_{n+4} .
\end{array}
$$

By preceding work, their respective genera are:

| heap | genus |
| ---: | :--- |
| $h_{3}$ | $2^{20}$ |
| $h_{4}$ | $2^{20}$ |
| $h_{5}$ | $3^{31}$ |
| $\ldots$ |  |
| $h_{n+2}$ | $\left\lceil\frac{n+2}{2}\right\rceil^{\left\lceil\frac{n+2}{2}\right\rceil\left(\left\lceil\frac{n+2}{2}\right\rceil \oplus 2\right)}$ |
| $h_{n+3}$ | $\left\lceil\frac{n+3}{2}\right\rceil^{\left\lceil\frac{n+3}{2}\right\rceil\left(\left\lceil\frac{n+3}{2}\right\rceil \oplus 2\right)}$ |
| $h_{n+4}$ | $\left\lceil\frac{n+4}{2}\right\rceil^{\left\lceil\frac{n+4}{2}\right\rceil\left(\left\lceil\frac{n+4}{2}\right\rceil \oplus 2\right)}$ |

By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma\left(h_{n+6}\right)=0^{02}$.
Claim $h_{n+8}$ is wild. The moves available from $h_{n+8}$ are:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& h_{n+8} \xrightarrow{-(n+3)} h_{5} \\
& h_{n+8} \xrightarrow{-(n+2)} h_{6}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{array}{rll}
h_{n+8} & \xrightarrow{-(n+1)} h_{7} \\
\ldots & & \\
h_{n+8} & \xrightarrow{-4} & h_{n+4} \\
h_{n+8} & \xrightarrow{-3} & h_{n+5} \\
h_{n+8} & \xrightarrow{-2} & h_{n+6} .
\end{array}
$$

By preceding work, their respective genera are:

| heap | genus |
| ---: | :--- |
| $h_{5}$ | $3^{31}$ |
| $h_{6}$ | $3^{31}$ |
| $h_{7}$ | $4^{46}$ |
| $\ldots$ |  |
| $h_{n+4}$ | $\left\lceil\frac{n+4}{2}\right\rceil{ }^{\left\lceil\frac{n+4}{2}\right\rceil\left(\left\lceil\frac{n+4}{2}\right\rceil \oplus 2\right)}$ |
| $h_{n+5}$ | $1^{031}$ |
| $h_{n+6}$ | $0^{02}$ |

Since all options of the position are tame, and there is an option with genus $0^{02}$ and an option with $1^{031}$, and no options with genera $0^{120}$ or $1^{13}$, by Theorem 2.2.2, $h_{n+8}$ is wild. By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma\left(h_{n+8}\right)=2^{1420}$.

Proposition 3.3.8. The finite subtraction octal game 0.3103 is not domesticatable.
Proof. Let $h_{n}$ denote a heap of size $n$ in the game $\mathcal{N}(0.3103)$
The genera of heaps of size zero through three are:

| heap | genus |
| ---: | :--- |
| $h_{0}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $h_{1}$ | $1^{031}$ |
| $h_{2}$ | $2^{20}$ |
| $h_{3}$ | $0^{02}$ |

Claim for $n \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Gamma\left(h_{4 n}\right) & =(2 n-1)^{(2 n)(2 n \oplus 2)}, \\
\Gamma\left(h_{4 n+1}\right) & =2 n^{(2 n+1)((2 n+1) \oplus 2)},
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Gamma\left(h_{4 n+2}\right)=(2 n+1)^{(2 n+2)((2 n+2) \oplus 2)}, \\
& \Gamma\left(h_{4 n+3}\right)=(2 n+2)^{(2 n+1)((2 n+1) \oplus 2)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proceed by induction on $n$.
Calculations give that the genera of heaps of size four through seven are:

| heap | genus |
| ---: | :--- |
| $h_{4}$ | $1^{20}$ |
| $h_{5}$ | $2^{31}$ |
| $h_{6}$ | $3^{46}$ |
| $h_{7}$ | $4^{31}$ |

which shows the base case.
Suppose now true $\forall n<k$. Consider $n=k$. We will show that $\Gamma\left(h_{4 k}\right)=$ $(2 k-1)^{(2 k)(2 k \oplus 2)}$, since the proofs for $4 k+1,4 k+2$, and $4 k+3$ are similar and relatively straightforward.

The moves available from $h_{4 k}$ are:


We now begin the calculations:

$$
\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{4 k}\right)=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{0}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{1}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{2}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{3}\right), \cdots,\right.
$$

by Proposition 2.1.2
$=\operatorname{mex}\{2 k, 2 k \oplus 1,2,3,0,2, \cdots, 2(k-2) \oplus 2,(2(k-2)+1) \oplus 2$, $(2(k-2)+2) \oplus 2,(2(k-2)+1) \oplus 2,(2(k-1)) \oplus 2$, $(2(k-1)+1) \oplus 2\}$ by induction
$=\operatorname{mex}\{2 k, 2 k \oplus 1,2,3,0,2, \cdots,(2 k-4) \oplus 2,(2 k-3) \oplus 2$, $(2 k-2) \oplus 2,(2 k-3) \oplus 2,(2 k-2) \oplus 2,(2 k-1) \oplus 2\}$
$=2 k \oplus 2$,
$\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k}+2+2\right)=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 n}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 n}+2\right) \oplus 1, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{0}+2+2\right)\right.$,

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{1}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{2}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{3}+2+2\right), \cdots,
$$

$$
\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-8}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-7}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-6}+2+2\right),
$$

$$
\left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-5}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-4}+2+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-1}+2+2\right)\right\}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{4 k-8}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{4 k-7}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{4 k-6}\right), \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{4 k-5}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{4 k-4}\right), \mathcal{G}^{+}\left(h_{4 k-1}\right)\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,2,0, \cdots, 2(k-2)-1,2(k-2), 2(k-2)+1 \text {, } \\
& 2(k-2)+2,2(k-1)-1,2(k-1)+2\} \text { by induction } \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{0,1,2,0, \cdots, 2 k-5,2 k-4,2 k-3,2 k-2,2 k-3,2 k\} \\
& =2 k-1 \text {, } \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k}\right)=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{0}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{1}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{2}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{3}\right), \cdots,\right. \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-8}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-7}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-6}\right), \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-5}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-4}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-1}\right)\right\} \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{1,0,2,0, \cdots, 2(k-2), 2(k-2)+1,2(k-2)+2 \text {, } \\
& 2(k-2)+1,2(k-1), 2(k-1)+1\} \text { by induction } \\
& =\operatorname{mex}\{1,0,2,0, \cdots, 2 k-4,2 k-3,2 k-2,2 k-3,2 k-2,2 k-1\} \\
& =2 k, \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k}+2\right)=\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k}\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k}\right) \oplus 1, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{0}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{1}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{2}+2\right),\right. \\
& \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{3}+2\right), \cdots, \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-8}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-7}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-6}+2\right), \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-5}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-4}+2\right), \mathcal{G}^{-}\left(h_{4 k-1}+2\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Proposition 2.1.2

$$
=\operatorname{mex}\{2 k \oplus 2,2 k \oplus 3,0,1,2,0, \cdots, 2(k-2), 2(k-2)+1
$$

by induction

$$
\begin{aligned}
& 2(k-2)+2,2(k-2)+1,2(k-1), 2(k-1)+1\} \\
= & \operatorname{mex}\{2 k \oplus 2,2 k \oplus 3,0,1,2,0,2 k-4,2 k-3,2 k-2,2 k-3, \\
& 2 k-2,2 k-1\} \\
= & 2 k .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, by induction $\Gamma\left(h_{4 k}\right)=(2 k-1)^{(2 k)(2 k \oplus 2)}$.
Since every heap of size four or greater of $\mathcal{N}(0.3103)$ is wild, 0.3103 is not domesticatable.

Proposition 3.3 .8 shows something which is very common with non-domesticatable games - namely that nimifying certain games, rather than helping, actually makes things worse. In the game 0.3103 , heaps of size $5 n+2$ for $n \in \mathbb{N}$ have wild genus, all others have genus equal to a tame value. However, as the proof of Proposition 3.3.8 shows, after nimifying, $\mathcal{N}(0.3103)$ every heap of size greater than four is wild.

### 3.4 Future Work

Finite subtraction octal games are an excellent starting point for further investigation in misère game theory. They have enough structure that they are not all tame, like subtraction games, but are not too difficult to analyse. The fact that the rules are completely encoded in a string of digits means that it is easy to write computer programs to quickly determine the genera of heaps.

We conclude this chapter with the three open questions presented in this chapter regarding finite subtraction octal games, namely:

1) Are the periods of each of the "columns" of the genera of the heaps of a finite subtraction octal game related? Can we prove Conjecture 3.3.2?
2) Can we further develop the Nimming Number and possibly prove or disprove Conjecture 3.3.5?
3) Why are some finite subtraction octal games domesticatable, some almost domesticatable, and some not domesticatable?

## Chapter 4

## Toppling Towers

In this chapter we use the genus to analyse a non-heap based game.

### 4.1 The Basics

### 4.1.1 Rules

Definition. The impartial combinatorial game Toppling Towers is played as follows: a $n \times m$ board is given, along with the placement of $k \leq n \times m$ towers on the board. On her turn, a player can "topple" a tower in one of the four cardinal directions. Upon falling, the tower then also topples all contiguous towers in the direction in which it was toppled. Towers which have been toppled are then removed from the board. Under the normal play convention, a player loses if she has no towers to topple. Under the misère play convention, a player wins if she has no towers to topple.

Notation. We denote a game of Toppling Towers by a grid where an $\times$ represents a tower and a blank space represents a space in which there is no tower. For example, a toppling towers game played on a $2 \times 3$ board with towers at positions $(1,1),(1,2)$, and $(2,3)$ is represented by


We will play under the convention that a tower can topple off the board.

Example 4.1.1. Returning to the example given above, the available moves are to the following positions:


Proposition 4.1.1. Let $G$ be a Toppling Towers game with no towers (i.e. the empty board) and let $H$ be a Toppling Towers game with exactly one tower placed somewhere on the board. Then $\Gamma(G)=0^{120}$ and $\Gamma(H)=1^{031}$.

Proof. Since there are no moves from $G$, by definition of genus, $\Gamma(G)=0^{120}$. There is only one move from $H, H \longrightarrow G$, and by Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(H)=1^{031}$.

### 4.1.2 Disjunctive Gameplay

Since a tower can only effect contiguous towers, we see that a Toppling Towers game can be thought of as the disjunctive sum of each of the contiguous components, ignoring any empty squares. Played under the normal play convention, to determine the game value, all one needs to do is determine the game value of each of the components and then take their Nim sum, as per Proposition 1.3.7. Under the misère play convention, if all of the components are tame, we can compute the genus of the game by computing each of the components' genus, and summing them under the rules given in Theorem 2.4.2.

Example 4.1.2. Returning again to

we can think of this game as the disjunctive sum of the following two games:

$$
X, X
$$

### 4.2 Analysis of $1 \times m$ Boards

We begin our analysis with the easiest case.

Notation. For $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$, we will take $(\boxtimes)^{n}$ to mean a row of $n$ towers.
Proposition 4.2.1. Let $G=(\boxtimes)^{n}$ for $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Then

$$
\Gamma(G)= \begin{cases}1^{031} & \text { if } n=1 \\ n^{n(n \oplus 2)} & \text { if } n>1 .\end{cases}
$$

Proof. Proceed by induction on $n$. If $n=1$, then this follows from Proposition 4.1.1. Suppose $n=2$. That is, we have the game

## $\otimes$.

The available moves are to


By Propositions 2.1.2 and 4.1.1, the genus of this game is $2^{20}$.
Suppose the induction hypothesis holds $\forall n<k$. Consider the game

$$
(\triangle)^{k}
$$

By toppling towers to the left from the $j^{\text {th }}$ left most tower, we obtain games with genera $i^{i(i \oplus 2)}$ for $i \in \mathbb{N}, 2 \leq i<k$, as well as games with genera $0^{120}$ and $1^{031}$ by toppling over all towers and all but one tower respectively.

Consider now toppling a middle tower to the north or south, leaving the game

$$
(\boxtimes)^{a} \square(\boxtimes)^{b},
$$

for $a+1+b=k$. Since $a, b<k$, by induction, we know their genera, and thinking of this position as the disjunctive sum of $(\boxtimes)^{a}$ and $(\boxtimes)^{b}$, by Theorem 2.4.2, the genus of this position is $(a \oplus b)^{(a \oplus b)(a \oplus b \oplus 2)}$. By Proposition 1.3.6, $a \oplus b \leq a+b<k$. Thus, there does not exist a position of this game with genus $k^{k(k \oplus 2)}$.

By Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=k^{k(k \oplus 2)}$, as required.
Corollary 4.2.2. Let

$$
G=(\boxtimes)^{i_{1}}+(\boxtimes)^{i_{2}}+\cdots+(\boxtimes)^{i_{n}}+\sum_{k=1}^{m} \boxtimes
$$

where $i_{j} \geq 2$ for $j \in\{1,2, \cdots, n\}$. Let

$$
v= \begin{cases}0 & \text { if } m \equiv 0 \bmod (2) \\ 1 & \text { if } m \equiv 1 \bmod (2)\end{cases}
$$

Then
$G \in \mathcal{P}$ under the misère play convention $\Longleftrightarrow i_{1} \oplus i_{2} \oplus \cdots \oplus i_{n} \oplus v=0$.

Proof. Recall from Proposition 2.3.1. $G \in \mathcal{P}$ under the misère play convention $\Longleftrightarrow$ the first superscript in the genus symbol of $G$ equals 0 . Since each of the summands in the game disjunctive sum is tame, by Theorem 2.4.2,

$$
\Gamma(G)=i_{1} \oplus i_{2} \oplus \cdots \oplus i_{n} \oplus v^{\left(i_{1} \oplus i_{2} \oplus \cdots \oplus i_{n} \oplus v\right)\left(i_{1} \oplus i_{2} \oplus \cdots \oplus i_{n} \oplus v \oplus 2\right)},
$$

which gives the result.

### 4.3 Analysis of $2 \times m$ Boards

For a complete list of the genera of all game positions with eight or fewer towers on $2 \times m$ boards, refer to Appendix B.

Notation. For $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$, we take $(\not)^{n}$ to mean two rows of $n$ towers stacked on top of each other. Similarly, for $(\square)^{n},(\not)^{n}$, and $(\square)^{n}$.

Example 4.3.1.


### 4.3.1 Wildness in Toppling Towers

Unlike in the $1 \times m$ case, where all positions are tame, we are now able to discover wild Toppling Towers positions, the simplest occurring with five towers.

Proposition 4.3.1. The Toppling Towers position

is wild.

Proof. The available moves, up to symmetry, are


Claim that is tame.

The available moves, up to symmetry, from


which have genera $2^{20}$ (Proposition 4.2.1), $1^{031}$ (Proposition 4.1.1), and $0^{120}$ (Proposition 4.1.1 and Theorem 2.4.2) respectively. By Proposition 2.1.2, is tame with genus $3^{31}$.

Similarly,


Then all options of are tame and calculations give that their genera are $2^{20}, 3^{31}, 0^{120}, 4^{46}, 0^{02}, 3^{31}$ respectively. By Theorem 2.2 .2 , the game is wild since it has both $0^{120}$ and $0^{02}$ as options, and no $1^{031}$ or $1^{13}$ as options. Equally, calculating directly gives that the genus of

This is hardly an isolated case. There are two other positions with five towers which are wild,

as well as numerous positions with more than five towers which are wild - see Appendix B for some examples.

### 4.3.2 Some Tame Positions

Clearly, from Proposition 4.2.1, all $2 \times m$ positions of the form $(\not)^{n}$ are tame. We are also able to show that following positions are tame:

Theorem 4.3.2. Let

$$
G=(\boxed{\boxed{ }})^{a} \bigotimes(\boxed{\bigotimes})^{b},
$$

for $a, b \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. Then $G$ is tame.
Proof. Let $n=a+b+1$. Proceed by induction on $n$.
When $n=1, G=\not$. By Proposition 4.2.1, $\Gamma(G)=2^{20}$, which is tame. This shows the base case.

Suppose true $\forall n<k$. Consider $n=k$. That is, $a+b+1=k$. The available moves, up to "symmetry", are to positions of the following form:


Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left.\Gamma((\square))^{a} \square(\square)^{b}\right) & =1^{031} \text { by Proposition 4.1.1, } \\
\Gamma\left(\boxtimes(\square)^{a-1} \square(\square)^{b}\right)= & 0^{120} \text { by Theorem 2.4.2, }
\end{aligned}
$$

both of which are options of $G$. By Theorem 2.2.2, $G$ is tame.
In fact, for specific configurations of the above form, we can say more than their genera being tame, we have a formula to determine their genera:

Proposition 4.3.3. Let

$$
G=(\measuredangle)^{n} \bigotimes
$$

for $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. Then $\Gamma(G)=(n+2)^{(n+2)((n+2) \oplus 2)}$.
Proof. Proceed by induction on $n$.
Suppose $n=0$. Then we have the game


By Proposition 4.2.1,

$$
\Gamma(\npreceq)=2^{20}=(0+2)^{(0+2)((0+2) \oplus 2)}
$$

which shows the base case.
Suppose true for $n<k$. That is

$$
\Gamma\left((\ngtr)^{n} \bigotimes\right)=(n+2)^{(n+2)((n+2) \oplus 2)}
$$

Consider

$$
(\boxtimes)^{k} \bigotimes
$$

By Theorem 4.3.2, there exists moves to positions with genera $0^{120}$ and $1^{031}$, namely toppling $(1,2)$ right and $(1,1)$ right respectively.

Now for $1 \leq j \leq k$, let $G^{\prime}$ be the game obtained by toppling $(1, j)$ to the left.


By induction, $\Gamma\left(G^{\prime}\right)=(k-j+2)^{(k-j+2)((k-j+2) \oplus 2)}$. As $j$ ranges from 1 to $k$, we get options with genera of the form $m^{m(m \oplus 2)}$ for all $m$ such that $2 \leq m \leq k+1$.

Thus, we have options of $G$ with genera $0^{120}, 1^{031}$, and $m^{m(m \oplus 2)}$ for $2 \leq m \leq$ $k+1$. If we can show that there are no other moves to options $H$ with $\Gamma(H)=$ $(k+2)^{(k+2)(k+2) \oplus 2}$, then by Proposition 2.1.2, $\Gamma(G)=(k+2)^{(k+2)(k+2) \oplus 2}$.

Consider toppling one of the towers in the top row either up or down:

for $a \in \mathbb{N}, 1 \leq a \leq k-1$. That is, we have the position

$$
(\not)^{a}+(\square)^{k-a-1} \bigotimes
$$

By Proposition 4.2.1,

$$
\Gamma\left((\triangle)^{a}\right)= \begin{cases}1^{031} & \text { if } a=1 \\ a^{a(a \oplus 2)} & \text { else }\end{cases}
$$

By induction

$$
\Gamma\left((\measuredangle)^{k-a-1} \bigotimes\right)=(k-a+1)^{(k-a+1)((k-a+1) \oplus 2)}
$$

By Theorem 2.4.2,

$$
\Gamma\left((\bigotimes)^{a}+(\bigotimes)^{k-a-1} \bigotimes\right)=(a \oplus(k-a+1))^{(a \oplus(k-a+1))((a \oplus(k-a+1)) \oplus 2)}
$$

By Proposition 1.3.6

$$
a \oplus(k-a+1) \leq a+k-a+1=k+1<k+2 .
$$

Consider now toppling one of the towers in the top row to the right.

$$
(\measuredangle)^{k} \bigotimes \longrightarrow(\boxtimes)^{k-b}(\square)^{b} \square
$$

for $b \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}, 0 \leq b \leq k$. That is, we have the game

$$
(\boxtimes)^{k-b}+\boxtimes
$$

By Proposition 4.2.1,

$$
\Gamma\left((\not)^{k-b}\right)= \begin{cases}1^{031} & \text { if } b=k \\ (k-b)^{(k-b)((k-b) \oplus 2)} & \text { else }\end{cases}
$$

and

$$
\Gamma(\boxtimes)=1^{031}
$$

By Theorem 2.4.2

$$
(\not)^{k-b}+\triangle= \begin{cases}1^{031} & \text { if } b=k \\ 0^{120} & \text { if } b=k-1 \\ ((k-b) \oplus 1)^{((k-b) \oplus 1)((k-b) \oplus 3)} & \text { else. }\end{cases}
$$

By Proposition 1.3.6

$$
k-b \oplus 1 \leq k-b+1<k+2
$$

Since no other options of $G$ have genus equal to $(k+2)^{(k+2)(k+2) \oplus 2}, \Gamma(G)=$ $(k+2)^{(k+2)(k+2) \oplus 2}$.

Proposition 4.3.4. Let

$$
G=(\square)^{n} \triangle \ngtr \text {, }
$$

for $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. Then $\Gamma(G)=((n+3) \oplus 1)^{((n+3) \oplus 1)((n+3) \oplus 3)}$.
Proof. The method of this proof is similar to that of Proposition 4.3.3.
We conclude this section with another set of tame games:
Theorem 4.3.5. Let

$$
G=\boxtimes(\boxtimes)^{n} \boxtimes
$$

for $n \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. Then $G$ is tame $\Longleftrightarrow n \equiv 0(\bmod 4)$.
Proof. Proceed by induction on $n$.
Calculations give

which shows the base case.
Suppose true $\forall n<m$. Consider $n=m$. The available moves up to symmetry are

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \nexists(\triangle)^{n} \nexists \square(\triangle)^{m} \nexists=A, \\
& \square(\square)^{m} \square=B, \\
& \square(\boxtimes)^{m} \bigotimes=C, \\
& \nexists(\boxtimes)^{m} \bigotimes=D, \\
& \nexists(\bigotimes)^{a} \square(\bigotimes)^{m-a-1} \bigotimes=E \text { for } 0 \leq a \leq m-1 \text {, } \\
& \bigotimes(\searrow)^{a} \square(\square)^{m-a-1} \square=F \text { for } 0 \leq a \leq m-1 \text {. }
\end{aligned}
$$

By Proposition 4.1.1, Theorem 4.3.2, and Theorem 2.4.2, all the above positions are tame. Moreover, $\Gamma(B)=0^{120}$. By Theorem 2.2.2, if there is amongst the options of $G$ an option with genus equal to one but not both of $0^{02}$ or $1^{13}$, and no option equal to $1^{031}$, then $G$ is wild. Otherwise, it is tame.

Consider the genera of the options of $G$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Gamma(A)= & ((m+2) \oplus 1)^{((m+2) \oplus 1))((m+2) \oplus 3)} \text { by Proposition 4.1.1, Proposition 4.3.3, } \\
& \quad \text { and Theorem 2.4.2, } \\
\Gamma(B)= & 0^{120}, \\
\Gamma(C)= & (m+2)^{(m+2)((m+2) \oplus 2)} \text { by Proposition 4.3.3, } \\
\Gamma(D)= & (m+3)^{(m+3)((m+3) \oplus 2)} \text { by Proposition 4.3.3, } \\
\Gamma(E)= & ((a+2) \oplus(m-a+1))^{((a+2) \oplus(m-a+1))(((a+2) \oplus(m-a+1)) \oplus 2)}
\end{aligned}
$$

by Proposition 4.3.3 and Theorem 2.4.2,
$\Gamma(F)=((a+2) \oplus 1)^{((a+2) \oplus 1)((a+2) \oplus 3)}$ by Proposition 4.1.1, Proposition 4.3.3, and Theorem 2.4.2.

None of the genera for $A, C, D, E$, or $F$ can equal $1^{031}$, since the base and the first superscript in the genus are always equal. Since $m \geq 0, m+2, m+3 \geq 2$, so the genera of $A, C$, and $D$ are not equal to $0^{02}$ or $1^{13}$. Since $a \geq 0,(a+2) \oplus 1 \geq 2$, so $\Gamma(F) \neq 0^{02}$ or $1^{13}$. Thus, it remains to examine $\Gamma(E)$.

Take $m=4 k$ for $k \in \mathbb{N}$. Suppose $\Gamma(E)=0^{02}$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Gamma(E)=0^{02} & \Longrightarrow(a+2) \oplus(m-a+1)=0 \\
& \Longrightarrow a+2=m-a+1 \\
& \Longrightarrow a=m-a-1 \\
& \Longrightarrow E=\not(\square)^{a} \square(\not)^{a} \nsupseteq \\
& \Longrightarrow 2 a+1=4 k \\
& \Longrightarrow k \notin \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}
\end{aligned}
$$

which is a contradiction. Therefore, for $m=4 k, \Gamma(E) \neq 0^{02}$.
Suppose $\Gamma(E)=1^{13}$. Then

$$
\Gamma(E)=1^{13} \Longrightarrow(a+2) \oplus(m-a+1)=1
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Longrightarrow \quad|(a+2)-(m-a+1)|=1 \\
& \Longrightarrow \quad \text { either } a+3=m-a+1 \text { or } a+2=m-a+2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Suppose $a+3=m-a+1$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
a+3=m-a+1 & \Longrightarrow a+1=m-a-1 \\
& \Longrightarrow E=\nsupseteq(\not)^{a} \square(\bigotimes)^{a+1} \not \bigotimes \\
& \Longrightarrow 2 a+2=4 k \\
& \Longrightarrow k \notin \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}
\end{aligned}
$$

which is a contradiction.
Suppose $a+2=m-a+2$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
a+2=m-a+2 & \Longrightarrow 2 a=m \\
& \Longrightarrow 2 a=4 k \\
& \Longrightarrow a=2 k \\
& \Longrightarrow a+2=2 k+2 \text { and } m-a+1=2 k+1 \\
& \Longrightarrow(a+2) \oplus(m-a+1)=3,
\end{aligned}
$$

which is a contradiction, as we supposed that $(a+2) \oplus(m-a+1)=1$.
Therefore, for $m=4 k, \Gamma(E) \neq 1^{13}$. By Theorem 2.2.2, for $m=4 k, G$ is tame.
Take $m=4 k+1$. Consider the move

$$
G \longrightarrow \bigotimes(\boxtimes)^{2 k} \square(\square)^{2 k} \bigotimes=E^{\prime}
$$

By Theorem 2.4.2, $\Gamma\left(E^{\prime}\right)=0^{02}$. By Theorem 2.2.2, for $m=4 k+1, G$ is wild.
Take $m=4 k+2$. Consider the move

$$
G \longrightarrow \nexists(\bigotimes)^{2 k} \square(\bigotimes)^{2 k+1} \bigotimes=E^{\prime \prime}
$$

By Theorem 2.4.2, $\Gamma\left(E^{\prime \prime}\right)=1^{13}$. By Theorem 2.2.2, for $m=4 k+2, G$ is wild.
Take $m=4 k+3$. Consider the move


By Theorem 2.4.2, $\Gamma\left(E^{\prime \prime \prime}\right)=0^{02}$. By Theorem 2.2.2, for $m=4 k+3, G$ is wild.
This completes the induction.

Corollary 4.3.6. Let

$$
G=(\measuredangle)^{n} \not \bigotimes(\boxed{\square})^{4 m} \nexists
$$

for $n, m \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. Then $G$ is tame.
Corollary 4.3.7. Let

$$
G=(\boxtimes)^{n} \bigotimes(\bigotimes)^{4 m} \bigotimes(\boxtimes)^{t},
$$

for $n, m, t \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$. Then $G$ is tame.
The following is the most important corollary of Theorem 4.3.5:
Corollary 4.3.8. Let

$$
G=(\triangle)^{i_{0}} \bigotimes(\triangle)^{4 i_{1}} \bigotimes(\boxtimes)^{4 i_{2}} \cdots \boxtimes(\boxtimes)^{4 i_{n-1}} \bigotimes(\triangle)^{i_{n}},
$$

for $i_{0}, i_{1}, \cdots, i_{n} \in \mathbb{Z} \geq 0$ and such that if $i_{j}=0$, then $i_{j+1} \neq 0$ for $j \in\{1,2, \cdots, n-2\}$. Then $G$ is tame.

Proof. Let $u$ denote the number of towers in the bottom row. Proceed by induction on $u$.

If $u=1$, then by Theorem 4.3.2, $G$ is tame.
Suppose now true for $u<k$. Consider $u=k$.
such that if $i_{j}=0$, then $i_{j+1} \neq 0$ for $j \in\{1,2, \cdots, k-2\}$.
The available moves are to positions of the following forms:


$$
\begin{aligned}
& (\otimes)^{n} \boxminus(\otimes)^{n \prime \prime} \cdots \otimes(\otimes)^{n+1} \otimes(\otimes)^{n},
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& (\square)^{0} \boxtimes(\boxtimes)^{n+\cdots} \boxtimes(\boxtimes)^{n+1} \otimes(\boxtimes)^{n}, \\
& (\otimes)^{\circ} \exists(-)^{\prime \prime \cdots} \cdot \nabla(-)^{n+1} \boxminus(-)^{n},
\end{aligned}
$$

for

$$
\begin{aligned}
& 0 \leq a \leq i_{0}-1 \\
& 1 \leq j \leq k-1 \\
& 1 \leq m \leq k-1 \\
& 0 \leq b \leq 4 i_{m}-1
\end{aligned}
$$

By induction, Proposition 4.2.1, and Theorem 2.4.2, all of the positions are tame. If $k \equiv 0(\bmod 2)$, by Proposition 4.1.1 and Theorem 2.4.2,

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\Gamma\left((\square)^{i_{0}} \square(\square)^{4 i_{1}} \cdots \square(\square)^{4 i_{k-1}} \square(\square)^{i_{k}}\right)=0^{120} \\
\left.\Gamma\left(\square(\square){ }^{i_{0}-1} \square(\square) \not \square\right)^{4 i_{1}} \cdots \square(\square)^{4 i_{k-1}} \square(\square)^{i_{k}}\right)=1^{031}
\end{array}
$$

If $k \equiv 1(\bmod 2)$, by Proposition 4.1.1 and Theorem 2.4.2,

$$
\left.\Gamma\left((\square)^{i_{0}} \square(\square) \not \square\right)^{4 i_{1}} \cdots \square(\square)^{4 i_{k-1}} \square(\square)^{i_{k}}\right)=1^{031}
$$



By Theorem 2.2.2, $G$ is tame.

### 4.3.3 All the Tame and Wild Positions for $2 \times m$ Boards

Proposition 4.3.1 showed us that there exist wild positions in $2 \times m$ boards. Theorem 4.3.2 and Corollary 4.3 .8 gave us a set of tame positions. In fact, these are the only contiguous tame positions of Toppling Towers in $2 \times m$ boards with towers in both rows; all other contiguous positions are wild.

Theorem 4.3.9. The only contiguous tame positions in $2 \times m$ boards with towers in both rows are those of the form given in Theorem 4.3.2 and Corollary 4.3.8.

Proof. Suppose we have a position not given in Theorem 4.3.2 and Corollary 4.3.8. There must be at least two towers in the bottom row to not be a position given in Theorem 4.3.2. To not be a position in Corollary 4.3.8, one of the following two conditions must be satisfied:
1)

$$
(\boxtimes)^{i_{0}} \boxtimes(\boxtimes)^{4 i_{1}} \cdots \boxtimes(\boxtimes)^{i_{j}} \boxtimes \cdots(\boxtimes)^{4 i_{n-1}} \boxtimes(\boxtimes)^{i_{n}}
$$

such that $1 \leq j \leq n-1, i_{j} \not \equiv 0(\bmod 4)$.
2)
such that $1 \leq k \leq n-1, m \geq 3$.
Suppose we are in Case 1). Then one of the followers of the position is

$$
\bigotimes(\triangle)^{i_{j}} \not \bigotimes
$$

which is wild by Theorem 4.3.5. Therefore the position given in Case 1) is wild.
Suppose we are in Case 2). Then one of the followers of the position is

which has genus $2^{1520}$. Therefore the position given in Case 2) is wild.
Therefore the only contiguous tame positions in $2 \times m$ boards are those given in Theorem 4.3.2 and Corollary 4.3.8.

### 4.4 Future Work

Toppling Towers provides an excellent starting point for impartial misère games which are not taking and breaking games. As with taking and breaking games, there is enough structure that these games are not misère Nim in disguise.

The following areas need to be examined:

1) Writing a program to determine the genera of positions in Toppling Towers.
2) Continue the work of Propositions 4.3.3 and 4.3.4 to find formulae for the genera of all the contiguous tame positions on $2 \times m$ boards.
3) Analyse larger board positions.

## Chapter 5

## Indistinguishablility

One of the main problems with using genus as a tool to classify impartial misère games is the inability to easily determine the genus of the disjunctive sum of two wild games or even, in most cases, the disjunctive sum of a wild game with a tame one. Recently Thane Plambeck has developed a tool that can be used to determine the outcome class of disjunctive sums of wild and tame positions within the same game, which he calls the indistinguishablility quotient. Further to this, Aaron Siegel has developed the software package misère solver which allows us to easily apply Plambeck's method to misère finite octal games. The role of this chapter is to provide a brief overview of the indistinguishablility quotient; formal proofs are left to [8]. In Section 5.4.4, we provide an example of Plambeck's method analysing 0.3103.

### 5.1 The Alphabet

For each $n \in \mathbb{N}$, define a formal symbol $h_{n}$. Let $\mathcal{H}=\left\{h_{1}, h_{2}, h_{3}, \cdots,\right\}$. We call $\mathcal{H}$ the heap alphabet. Define $\mathcal{H}_{n}=\left\{h_{1}, h_{2}, \cdots, h_{n}\right\}$. Let $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$ denote the free Abelian monoid on the heap alphabet $\mathcal{H}$, where we denote the binary operation multiplicatively by $\cdot$ and the identity is the empty string, denoted by 1.

Suppose we are given a taking and breaking game $G$ with heaps denoted by $\hat{h_{0}}, \hat{h_{1}}, \hat{h_{2}}, \cdots$. Then there is a clear correspondence between elements of $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$ and the positions in $G$. For example, suppose in $G$ we have the position a heap of size two, a heap of size three, and two heaps of size six; that is, $\hat{h_{2}}+\hat{h_{3}}+\hat{h_{6}}+\hat{h_{6}}$. We can easily see that this corresponds to the element $h_{2} \cdot h_{3} \cdot h_{6}{ }^{2}$ in $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$, and, due to the multiplicative structure of $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$, we denote a heap of size zero, $\hat{h_{0}}$, by the empty string, 1. In an abuse of notation, we generally denote both heaps in the game $G$ and letters in $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$ by $h_{n}$.

Definition. Let $\mathcal{F}: \mathcal{H} \longrightarrow \mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$ be the free functor on the heaps of $\mathcal{H}$. That is, $\mathcal{F}$
takes $h_{n}$, a heap of size $n$ in the game $G$, to the letter with which it is associated in $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$. We extend $\mathcal{F}$ homomorphically over the disjunctive sum in $\mathcal{H}$.

For the rest of this chapter, we will associate game positions with their words under $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$.

### 5.2 Indistinguishablility

Fix an impartial taking and breaking game $G$, as well as the play convention (either normal or misère), and let $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$ be the free Abelian monoid on the heap alphabet of $G$. Take $u, v \in \mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$.

Definition. For $u, v$ as defined above, we say that $u$ is indistinguishable from $v$ over $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$ if for every element $w \in \mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}, u \cdot w$ and $v \cdot w$ are in the same outcome class taken as positions in $G$.

Notation. If $u$ is indistinguishable from $v$, we write $u \rho v$.

Lemma 1 of [8] shows that $\rho$ is an equivalence relation on $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$. Lemma 1 also shows that $\rho$ is compatible with the operation ".".

Recall from Section 1.1.7, the definition of normal play convention game equivalence: $G=H$ if for all $X, G+X$ has the same outcome as $H+X$. We can see that there are similarities between these equivalence and indistinguishablility, however the two are not interchangeable. In normal play convention game equivalence, $G, H$, and $X$, do not need to be played under the same rule set (i.e. alphabet), whereas $u, v$, and $w$ are all taken from the same $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$. In normal play convention game equivalence, we are looking for equivalence over all games, whereas indistinguishablility concerns itself only with positions in the fixed game $G$. Two games may be indistinguishable under the game alphabet, but a game outside the alphabet might distinguish them.

### 5.3 The Indistinguishablility Quotient

Definition. Taking a fixed game $G$, with $\rho$ the indistinguishablility relation on $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$, for $\mathcal{H}$ the heap alphabet of $G$, we define the indistinguishablility quotient of G
or quotient monoid, denoted by $\mathcal{Q}(G)$, as follows

$$
\mathcal{Q}(G)=\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}} / \rho
$$

Suppose we have $u, v$ in the same congruence class of $\mathcal{Q}(G)$. Then $u \rho v$. That is, for every game $w$ in $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}, u \cdot w$ and $v \cdot w$ are in the same outcome class. Taking $w=1$, we see that $u$ and $v$ are in the same outcome class. Thus all elements of a particular congruence class are in the same outcome class.

A monoid structure can be placed on $\mathcal{Q}(G)$ as follows:

- Define the binary operation $\cdot \mathcal{Q}(G)$ on $\mathcal{Q}(G)$ as follows: $[u]_{\rho} \cdot \mathcal{Q}(G)[v]_{\rho}=[u \cdot v]_{\rho}$.
- Define the identity $[e]_{\rho}$ to be the set of positions under the alphabet of $G$ which are indistinguishable from the empty game.

Suppose we have a game $G$ played under the normal play convention, and consider $\mathcal{Q}(G)$. Consider a position $u$ in $G$. The Sprague-Grundy Theory says that $u$ is equivalent to some Nim heap, say $\mathbb{k}$. Then $[u]_{\rho} \in \mathcal{Q}(G)$ is the congruence class of all positions using the alphabet of $G$ which are also equivalent to $\mathbb{k}$, so we can think of $\mathcal{Q}(G)$ as a set of Nim positions, and, since $*_{k}+*_{k}=0$, under the normal play convention, $\mathcal{Q}(G)$ is a group with each element self-inverse. However, for games played under the misère game convention, $\mathcal{Q}(G)$ does not necessarily have inverses, and the most that can be said is that $\mathcal{Q}(G)$ is a monoid.

Definition. Given a set $X$, a partitioning function is a map $\varphi: X \longrightarrow\{P, N\}$.

Example 5.3.1. For a game $G$, the function which assigns to each position of $G$ its outcome class is a partioning function.

### 5.4 Finite Octal Games

[8] presents the following method for analysing certain misère finite octal games:

1) Fix an $n \in \mathbb{N}$.
2) Considering only heaps of size $n$ or less (i.e. $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}}$ ), find its "indistinguishablility quotient" $\mathcal{M}_{n}$. Although any Abelian monoid which satisfies conditions 3) and 5) and can be proved correct as per 6 ) will work, we will take $\mathcal{M}_{n} \cong \mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}} / \rho$. The trick is determining all the relations on $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}} / \rho$.
3) Define a pretending function $\Phi_{n}: \mathcal{H}_{n} \longrightarrow \mathcal{M}_{n}$ which takes each heap of size $n$ or less to an element of $\mathcal{M}_{n}$. For $\mathcal{M}_{n} \cong \mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}} / \rho$, we take $\Phi_{n}$ as $\Phi_{n}\left(h_{m}\right)=$ $\left[\mathcal{F}\left(h_{m}\right)\right]_{\rho}$. Extend $\Phi_{n}$ homomorphically over $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}}$. The generators are of $\mathcal{M}_{n}$ are $\Phi_{n}\left(h_{1}\right), \Phi_{n}\left(h_{2}\right), \cdots, \Phi_{n}\left(h_{n}\right)$.
4) Using the Knuth-Bendix rewriting process ([7]), find a canonical presentation for $\mathcal{M}_{n}([2])$. That is, we can write $\mathcal{M}_{n}$ as a list of elements and relations, such that the product of any number of elements reduced under the rules of the relations yields an element in the list, and for all other such lists of elements and relations for $\mathcal{M}_{n}$, the two are isomorphic.
5) Apply a partioning function to the elements of $\mathcal{M}_{n}$. That is, for each element of the monoid, assign whether it is in $\mathcal{P}$ or in $\mathcal{N}$.
6) Prove that the analysis is correct. That is, show that the following diagram commutes

with the appropriate restrictions to heaps of size $n$ or less. That is, $\Phi$ and the partioning functions describe all the Previous and Next positions, provided all moves are on heaps of size $n$ or less. Not surprisingly, we call the partioning of the monoid into its "outcome classes" the outcome partition of $\mathcal{M}_{n}$. For an element $u \in \mathcal{M}_{n}$, we look to see the simplest position which could generate $u$, say $h$ with $\Phi(h)=u$. If $\varphi(h) \in \mathcal{O}$, then $\varphi(u)$ must also be in outcome class $\mathcal{O}$ for the diagram to commute. This is how we determine the outcome partition. Once an outcome partition has been determined, we then check that the diagram commutes for all positions.
7) Repeat for $m>n$.
8) Should there exist a point where the following occurs:

For $\lambda$ the length of the octal, if there exists $p, r_{0} \in \mathbb{Z}^{\geq 0}$ such that $\Phi\left(h_{r+p}\right)=\Phi\left(h_{r}\right)$ for all $r$ such that $r_{0} \leq r<2 r_{0}+p+\lambda$, and the analysis is correct (as per 6)) for all $r$ such that $r_{0} \leq r<2 r_{0}+p+\lambda$,
then this monoid is correct to heap size $r$ for all $r \geq r_{0}$. [8] presents a proof of this statement in Section 10. We have then found a monoid which completely describes the behaviour of $G$ and whose elements are periodic with period $p$. That is, if we reach a point at which by increasing the heap size considered, we are not obtaining any new elements or relations in our monoid and the elements we are obtaining have become periodic in nature and the analysis is correct, then the monoid associated with $G$ is periodic after that point and we can analyse the misère octal game through the rules of the monoid with which it is associated. Call this monoid $\mathcal{M}$ and the pretending function obtained from extending $\Phi_{n}$ over all heaps $\Phi$.
9) Once we have shown that $\mathcal{M}$ correctly describes the structure of the game $G$ (or at any of the earlier steps with $\mathcal{M}_{n}$ and restricting $G$ to heaps of size $n$ or less), given a position in $G$, say $h$, pull this position through into the monoid using $\Phi \circ \mathcal{F}$ and reduce it under the relations of the monoid to an element $u$ in the canonical form of $\mathcal{M}$. Through the outcome partition, we can determine the outcome class of $u$. Not only that, but under the rules of $G$, we can replace $h$ by any other element $h^{\prime}$ such that $\Phi \circ \mathcal{F}\left(h^{\prime}\right)=u$, since they behave the same in the monoid.

Although steps 1) to 7) could apply to almost any sort of well-defined recursive misère game, the theorem used in 8 ) is only for misère finite octal games.

### 5.4.1 Canonical Form

In 2) in the above list, we stated that we could write $\mathcal{M}_{n}$ as a list of elements and relations in a canonical way, using the Knuth-Bendix rewriting process ([7]). However, the Knuth-Bendix rewriting process assumes that $\mathcal{M}_{n}$ is a finitely presentatable

Abelian monoid. If we work with $\mathcal{M}_{n} \cong \mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}} / \rho$, we can take the Abelian structure from $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}}$, since it doesn't matter in what order the heaps are presented. Moreover, since we are examining games from which we only have a finite number of heaps, that is, games of the form $h_{k_{1}}+h_{k_{2}}+\cdots+h_{k_{i}}$, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Phi \circ \mathcal{F}\left(h_{k_{1}}+h_{k_{2}}+\cdots+h_{k_{i}}\right) & =\Phi\left(h_{k_{1}} \cdot h_{k_{2}} \cdots h_{k_{i}}\right) \\
& =\Phi\left(h_{k_{1}}\right) \cdot \Phi\left(h_{k_{2}}\right) \cdots \Phi\left(h_{k_{i}}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Moreover, $\Phi \circ \mathcal{F}$ is onto $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}} / \rho$, so every element of $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}} / \rho$ can be written as the product of finitely many generators of $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}} / \rho$. By [9], $\mathcal{M}_{n}$ is finitely presentable.

### 5.4.2 Correctness

Definition. Suppose we have a position $a$ in a misère finite octal game and a move $a \longrightarrow b$ legal under the rules of the game. Call the relation $(\Phi(a), \Phi(b))$ a move relation in $\mathcal{M}_{n}$.

Definition. A move in $\mathcal{M}_{n}$ is a relation $(\Phi(a), \Phi(b))$ where the relation is defined if $a \longrightarrow b$ is a valid move in $G$.

For our monoid, pretending function, and partioning function to be correct, we need to show the following:

1) Given an element $u \in \mathcal{M}_{n}$, such that $\varphi(u) \in \mathcal{P}$, there is no move from $u$ to another position we claim to be in $\mathcal{P}$.
2) Given an element $v \in \mathcal{M}_{n}$ such that $v$ did not come from an position which has no moves and such that $\varphi(v) \in \mathcal{N}, v$ has a move to a position we claim to be in $\mathcal{P}$.

To do so, we proceed as follows: Given a heap of size $f$, for $f \leq n$, we consider replacing $h_{f}$ by various smaller heaps according to the rules of $G$.

$$
h_{f} \longrightarrow \prod_{t} h_{t}
$$

In an octal game, we replace $h_{f}$ by either one or two smaller heaps. We denote the associated move relation by $\left(s_{f}, s\right)$.

Definition. Each move relation that is formed as above, i.e. by taking a heap of size less than or equal to $n$ and one of its legal options, is called move pair to heap size $n$.

Note that the to in the nomenclature does not refer that we are moving from a heap of size $m$ to a heap of size $n$, rather that these are the moves associated to heap sizes up to and including a heap of size $n$. Let $M P_{n}$ be the set of all move pairs to heap size $n$.

Suppose now we are given a game with a variety of disjunctive components $G_{1}+$ $G_{2}+\cdots+G_{n}$ in which to play. Under disjunctive game play, the player picks a component, say without loss of generality $G_{1}$, and moves in that component. That is, we have

$$
G_{1}+G_{2}+\cdots+G_{n} \longrightarrow G_{1}^{\prime}+G_{2}+\cdots+G_{n} .
$$

Then the game $G_{2}+\cdots+G_{n}$ stays unchanged, while the only game that changes is $G_{1}$. So we can think of this game as $G_{1}+\mathbf{G}$, where $\mathbf{G}$ consists of all the components in which we do not move on a given turn. We will use this idea to further analyse move pairs to heap size $n$. By the canonical form construction of 2 ), every position in the game $G$ restricted to heaps of size $n$ or less can be reduced to one of the canonical elements of $\mathcal{M}_{n}$ through the use of the relations on $\mathcal{M}_{n}$, say $u \in \mathcal{M}_{n}$. Thus if we have a position in the game $G$ restricted to heaps of size $n$ or less in which the next move is in the heap of size $f$, then we have as a move relation $\left(u \cdot s_{f}, u \cdot s\right)$.

Definition. A move relation $\left(u \cdot s_{f}, u \cdot s\right)$ constructed as above is called a move pair translate.

Let

$$
T_{n}=\bigcup_{\substack{u \in \mathcal{M}_{n} \\\left(s_{f}, s\right) \in M P_{n}}}\left(u \cdot s_{f}, u \cdot s\right) .
$$

Thus $T_{n}$ covers every possible move relation in the game $G$ restricted to heaps of size $n$ or less. By the partioning function, $\varphi\left(u \cdot s_{f}\right), \varphi(u \cdot s) \in\{\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{N}\}$, and we can now check the two correctness requirements listed at the beginning of this section.

Section 9.1.3 of [8] discusses in depth the algorithms used to verify the correctness of the analysis to heap size $n$.

### 5.4.3 Misère solver

Aaron Siegel has written an extremely helpful program called Misère solver which calculates the indistinguishablility quotient of a misère finite octal game, provided the periodicity of the elements occurs before heap size 10000 . The analysis of 0.3103 in Section 5.4.4 makes us of the program.

The indistinguishably quotient and method from [8] are major breakthroughs in impartial misère game analysis. Coupled with misère solver, many previously difficult to analyse misère finite octal games are now, in some sense, solvable, at least within the realm of the game itself.

### 5.4.4 Using the Indistinguishablility Quotient to Analyse 0.3103

Consider the wild finite octal game 0.3103. Its genus sequence is

| + | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $0+$ | $1^{031}$ | $2^{20}$ | $0^{02}$ | $1^{20}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $5+$ | $1^{031}$ | $2^{1420}$ | $0^{02}$ | $1^{20}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $10+$ | $1^{031}$ | $2^{1420}$ | $0^{02}$ | $1^{20}$ | $0^{120}$ |
| $15+$ | $\cdots$ |  |  |  |  |

with $\Gamma\left(h_{0}\right)=0^{120}$.
Before we begin, we assign $e$ to denote the identity in $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{n}}$ for each $n$, which always exists (take $h_{0}$ ). Since $h_{0}$ is a next player win, $\varphi(e) \in \mathcal{N}$.

Start with $n=1$. Take $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}_{1}}$. Then we have two elements in our monoid, which we will denote by $e$ and $a$.

$$
\begin{array}{r|r}
+ & 1 \\
\hline 0+ & a
\end{array}
$$

Since $h_{1}$ is the same as a Nim heap of size one and Theorem 2.4.2 gives that $1^{031}+$ $1^{031}=0^{120}$, we know exactly how $a$ behaves with other games. Thus we get the
relation $a^{2}=e$. This relation is not dependent on other elements, and so it will continue throughout the analysis. Since $h_{1}$ is a previous player win, $\varphi(a) \in \mathcal{P}$.

Take $n=3$. Claim the following:

$$
\begin{array}{c|ccc}
+ & 1 & 2 & 3 \\
\hline 0+ & a & b & b^{2}
\end{array}
$$

with the relation $a^{2}=e$. Since $\Gamma\left(h_{2}\right), \Gamma\left(h_{3}\right)$ are both tame, and Theorem 2.4.2 tells us how they behave in all sums of games, namely that $2^{20}+2^{20}=0^{02}$, we get that $\Phi\left(h_{2}\right) \cdot \Phi\left(h_{2}\right)=\Phi\left(h_{3}\right)$ and $b^{3}=b$. Again, this relation is not dependent on other elements, and so it will continue throughout the analysis. Thus, $\mathcal{M}_{3}$ has presentation $<e, a, b \mid a^{2}=e, b^{3}=b>$ and can be written as

$$
\mathcal{M}_{3} \cong\left\{e, a, b, b^{2}, a b, a b^{2} \mid a^{2}=e, b^{3}=b\right\}
$$

with outcome partition $\varphi(e), \varphi(b), \varphi(a b) \in \mathcal{N}, \varphi(a), \varphi\left(b^{2}\right), \varphi\left(a b^{2}\right) \in \mathcal{P}$.
Continuing as such (and using misère solver), we get that

$$
\begin{array}{r|lllll}
+ & 1 & 2 & 3 & 4 & 5 \\
\hline 0+ & a & b & c^{2} & c & e \\
5+ & a & d & c^{2} & c & e \\
10+ & a & d & c^{2} & c & e \\
15+ & \cdots & & & &
\end{array}
$$

with

$$
\mathcal{M} \cong<a, b, c, d \mid a^{2}=e, b^{4}=b^{2}, b^{2} c=c, c^{3}=a c^{2}, b^{2} d=b^{3}, c d=b c, d^{2}=e>.
$$

Rewriting, we have that

$$
\begin{gathered}
\mathcal{M} \cong\left\{e, a, b, c, d, b^{2}, b^{3}, c^{2}, a b, a c, a d, b c, b d, a b d, a b^{2}, a c^{2}, b c^{2}, c^{2} d, b^{2} c^{2}, a b^{3}\right. \\
\left.\mid a^{2}=e, b^{4}=b^{2}, b^{2} c=c, c^{3}=a c^{2}, b^{2} d=b^{3}, c d=b c, d^{2}=e\right\}
\end{gathered}
$$

with the $\mathcal{P}$ positions $a, b^{2}, c^{2}, a d, b c$.
Now suppose we wish to analyse the game $h_{5}+h_{7}+h_{12}+h_{18}+h_{19}$. Applying $\Phi$ to each of these elements, we see that these are equivalent to the respective monoid
elements $e, d, d, c^{2}$, and $c$. Taking their product and applying the relations on $\mathcal{M}$, we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
e d d c^{2} c & =c^{3} d^{2} \\
& =c(c d)^{2} \\
& =c(b c)^{2} \\
& =\left(b^{2} c\right) c^{2} \\
& =c^{3} \\
& =a c^{2},
\end{aligned}
$$

which is a Next position. Moreover, the disjunctive sum of heaps of size five, seven, twelve, eighteen, and nineteen behaves like the disjunctive sum of heaps of size one and three within the rules of the game.

### 5.5 Indistinguishablility For Other Impartial Games

Ideally, we would like to extend the indistinguishablility quotient method, or some sort of equivalent, to all impartial misère games, not just finite octal games. The difficulty in applying the indistinguishablility method to certain types of games is the notion of when (or indeed even if) the monoid has become periodic. In finite octal games, each position is directly comparable to every other position - thinking of the positions as heaps, either a heap has more tokens or fewer tokens than another heap, and we can order the heaps in a logical manner and check for periodicity in the monoid by pulling the heap into the monoid with the pretending function. However, in some games two positions are not directly comparable, which causes difficulty in determining what it means to become periodic, as the following example shows:

Example 5.5.1. Consider the game of Clobber played on a $1 \times n$ board. Each square contains either a white stone, a black stone, or an empty space. For example:


In partizan Clobber, one player may only move white stones while the other player may only move black stones. In impartial clobber on her turn, a player may either
move a black or a white stone, and change from turn to turn. A move consists of taking a stone and "clobbering" an adjacent piece of the opposite colour. The clobbered piece is removed from the board, and the clobbering piece takes it place. Pieces cannot move over empty spaces. For the position given above has the following options played impartially:


Consider only Clobber positions with no spaces. Any such Clobber position has four immediate successors achieved by appending an to the beginning, appending a to the beginning, appending a to the end, or appending a 0 to the end. Note that this is different than with finite octals where a heap of size $n$ has only one immediate successor, a heap of size $n+1$. Moreover, whereas there is only one heap of size $n$ in finite octal games, there are $2^{n}$ positions on boards of size $1 \times n$ with no empty spaces, none of which are directly comparable. However, modding out by symmetry, and saying that position $A$ is less than position $B$ if $A$ is a substring of $B$, we do get a structure, although it is nowhere near as manageable as the structure on heaps in a finite octal game ${ }^{1}$. Not every pair of positions is directly comparable. For example,

## 000

and

## 0000

are not directly comparable, although they do have an least element greater than both of the them, if we mod out by symmetry, namely:

## 0000000.

[^0]

Figure 5.1: The finitely upwards and finitely downwards directed set of impartial Clobber up to $1 \times 4$ boards with the $\leq$ relations between adjacent levels drawn in

We can still apply Steps 1) through 7) of Section 5.4 to obtain a monoid. However, what does it mean for this monoid to become periodic?

One idea is that, for each path in the directed set, the path becomes periodic. If all paths become periodic, then the monoid is periodic. However, in impartial Clobber, paths are not closed structures under legal moves. A certain position may have a legal move to a position not on the path. For example, consider the path

and the position


The following is a legal move:

but

is not on the path.
Thus we cannot necessarily consider each path in isolation when determining the monoid structure. The paths are interconnected, which might mean that we need not look at every path to determine periodicity.

### 5.6 Future Work

One goal is to extend the indistinguishablility quotient method to non-octal impartial games, such as the impartial Clobber game given in Example 5.5.1, as well as examine whether indistinguishablility could be extended for use in partizan game analysis.

Another area would be to look at what algebraic (and possibly categorical) results could be applied to the indistinguishablility quotient from monoid and lattice theory. Section 7 of [8] gives some good starting points for further such investigation.

## Appendix A

## Wild Subtraction Octal Games with Octal Length Six or Less

Given a number $d_{1} d_{2} \cdots d_{n}$ in the table below, it represents the octal game $0 . d_{1} d_{2} \cdots d_{n}$. Those with a $*$ indicate that the subtraction octal game is not domesticatable. Those in bold indicate that the subtraction octal game is almost domesticatable. There are no wild subtraction octal games of length two or less.

These results were achieved with the aid of a computer program written by the author which calculates the genera of heaps of finite subtraction octal games.

Table A.1: Wild Subtraction Octal Games with Octal Length Six or Less

| Wild Subtraction Octal Games |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :---: |
| 123 | 0123 | 1023 | 1032 | 1033 | 1231 | 1232 | 1233 |  |
| 0122 | 0123 | 1331 | $2012^{*}$ | $2112^{*}$ | $3101^{*}$ | 3102 | $3103^{*}$ |  |
| 1321 | 1323 | 123 | 3131 | 3312 |  |  |  |  |
| 3112 | 3122 | 3123 | 01023 | 01032 | 01033 | 01122 | 01123 |  |
| 00122 | 00123 | 01022 | 0123 | 01232 | 01233 | 01302 | 01312 |  |
| 01221 | 01222 | 01223 | 01231 | 0312 | 03122 | 03123 | 03201 |  |
| 03012 | 03022 | 03023 | 03112 | 03202 |  |  |  |  |
| 03211 | 03212 | 03301 | 03302 | 03311 | 03312 | 10023 | 10032 |  |
| 10033 | 10122 | 10123 | 10132 | 10133 | 10202 | 10203 | 10212 |  |
| 10213 | 10231 | 10232 | 10233 | 10321 | 10322 | 10323 | 10331 |  |
| 10332 | 10333 | 11032 | 11033 | 11203 | 11212 | 11213 | 11221 |  |
| 11223 | 11231 | 11233 | 11303 | 11331 | 12022 | 12023 | 12032 |  |
| 12033 | 12102 | 12112 | 12123 | 12133 | 12202 | 12203 | 12212 |  |
| 12213 | 12301 | 12311 | 12321 | 12322 | 12323 | 12331 | 12332 |  |
|  |  |  |  | continued on next page |  |  |  |  |

Table A. 1 - continued from previous page

| 12333 | 13032 | 13033 | 13102 | 13103 | 13112 | 13123 | 13211 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 13212 | 13213 | 13231 | 13232 | 13233 | 13303 | 13331 | $20101^{*}$ |
| $20102^{*}$ | $20103^{*}$ | $20121^{*}$ | $20122^{*}$ | $20123^{*}$ | 20301 | 20311 | $21101^{*}$ |
| $21102^{*}$ | $21103^{*}$ | $21121^{*}$ | $21122^{*}$ | $21123^{*}$ | 21301 | 21311 | $22012^{*}$ |
| $22112^{*}$ | $23012^{*}$ | $23112^{*}$ | 30012 | 30032 | 30112 | 30132 | $31001^{*}$ |
| 31002 | $31003^{*}$ | $31011^{*}$ | 31012 | $31013^{*}$ | 31022 | 31023 | $31031^{*}$ |
| 31032 | $31033^{*}$ | 31112 | 31121 | 31131 | $31201^{*}$ | $31202^{*}$ | $31203^{*}$ |
| 31211 | 31212 | 31213 | $31221^{*}$ | $31222^{*}$ | $31223^{*}$ | 31233 | 31312 |
| 31331 | 32021 | 32031 | 32121 | 32131 | $33101^{*}$ | $33103^{*}$ | $33122^{*}$ |
| 33123 | 33312 |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 000122 | 000123 | 001022 | 001023 | 001032 | 001033 | 001122 | 001123 |
| 001221 | 001222 | 001223 | 001231 | 001232 | 001233 | 010022 | 010023 |
| 010032 | 010033 | 010122 | 010123 | 010132 | 010133 | 010203 | 010213 |
| 010221 | 010222 | 010223 | 010231 | 010232 | 010233 | 010321 | 010322 |
| 010323 | 010331 | 010332 | 010333 | 011032 | 011033 | 011122 | 011123 |
| 011203 | 011213 | 011221 | 011222 | 011223 | 011231 | 011232 | 011233 |
| 012022 | 012023 | 012122 | 012123 | 012201 | 012211 | 012221 | 012222 |
| 012223 | 012231 | 012232 | 012233 | 012301 | 012311 | 012321 | 012322 |
| 012323 | 012331 | 012332 | 012333 | 013021 | 013022 | 013023 | 013121 |
| 013122 | 013123 | 013201 | 013202 | 013211 | 013212 | 013301 | 013302 |
| 013311 | 013312 | 022001 | 022011 | 022101 | 022111 | 023001 | 023011 |
| 023101 | 023111 | 030102 | 030112 | 030121 | 030221 | 030222 | 030223 |
| 030231 | 030232 | 030233 | 031102 | 031112 | 031121 | 031221 | 031222 |
| 031223 | 031231 | 031232 | 031233 | 032012 | 032021 | 032112 | 032121 |
| 032201 | 032202 | 032211 | 032212 | 032301 | 032302 | 032311 | 032312 |
| 033012 | 033021 | 033112 | 033121 | 033201 | 033202 | 033211 | 033212 |
| 033301 | 033302 | 033311 | 033312 | 100023 | 100032 | 100033 | 100122 |
| 100123 | 100133 | 100212 | 100213 | 100231 | 100232 | 100233 | 100312 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  | continued on | next page |

Table A. 1 - continued from previous page

| 100313 | 100321 | 100322 | 100323 | 100331 | 100332 | 100333 | 101022 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 101023 | 101032 | 101033 | 101122 | 101123 | 101132 | 101133 | 101221 |
| 101222 | 101223 | 101231 | 101232 | 101233 | 101321 | 101322 | 101323 |
| 101331 | 101332 | 101333 | 102021 | 102022 | 102023 | 102031 | 102032 |
| 102033 | 102121 | 102122 | 102123 | 102131 | 102132 | 102133 | 102202 |
| 102203 | 102212 | 102213 | 102301 | 102302 | 102303 | 102311 | 102312 |
| 102313 | 102321 | 102322 | 102323 | 102331 | 102332 | 102333 | 103022 |
| 103023 | 103032 | 103033 | 103121 | 103122 | 103131 | 103132 | 103201 |
| 103211 | 103221 | 103222 | 103223 | 103231 | 103232 | 103233 | 103301 |
| 103311 | 103321 | 103322 | 103323 | 103331 | 103332 | 103333 | 110032 |
| 110122 | 110123 | 110132 | 110133 | 110203 | 110212 | 110213 | 110221 |
| 110223 | 110231 | 110233 | 110312 | 110313 | 110321 | 110322 | 110323 |
| 110331 | 110332 | 110333 | 111032 | 111033 | 111203 | 111213 | 111231 |
| 111331 | 112031 | 112032 | 112033 | 112121 | 112131 | 112132 | 112133 |
| 112211 | 112212 | 112213 | 112231 | 112232 | 112233 | 112302 | 112303 |
| 112311 | 112312 | 112313 | 112331 | 112332 | 112333 | 113021 | 113023 |
| 113031 | 113033 | 113121 | 113131 | 113201 | 113203 | 113211 | 113212 |
| 113213 | 113221 | 113223 | 113231 | 113233 | 113303 | 113311 | 113331 |
| 120221 | 120222 | 120223 | 120231 | 120232 | 120233 | 120321 | 120322 |
| 120323 | 120331 | 120332 | 120333 | 121002 | 121003 | $121021^{*}$ | 121022 |
| 121023 | 121031 | 121102 | 121103 | $121121^{*}$ | 121122 | 121123 | 121131 |
| 121222 | 121223 | 121231 | 121322 | 121323 | 121331 | 122021 | 122031 |
| 122121 | 122131 | 122202 | 122203 | 122212 | 122213 | 122302 | 122303 |
| 122312 | 122313 | 123002 | 123012 | 123021 | 123023 | 123031 | 123033 |
| 123102 | 123112 | 123121 | 123123 | 123131 | 123133 | 123201 | 123211 |
| 123221 | 123222 | 123223 | 123231 | 123232 | 123233 | 123301 | 123311 |
| 123321 | 123322 | 123323 | 123331 | 123332 | 123333 | 130102 | 130112 |
| 130321 | 130323 | 130331 | 130333 | 131002 | 131003 | 131021 | 131022 |
|  |  |  |  |  | continued on next page |  |  |

Table A. 1 - continued from previous page

| 23 | 131031 | 131102 | 131103 | 131112 | 131121 | 131122 | 131123 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 131131 | 131231 | 13 | 13 | 13 | 132111 | 132121 | 132131 |
| 132301 | 132 | 132303 | 13 | 13 | 132313 | 132321 | 132322 |
| 13232 | 1323 | 132 | 1323 | 133031 | 133102 | 133103 |  |
| 133112 | 133 | 1331 | 13 | 13 | 133213 | 133303 |  |
| 0012* | 200112* | 201001* | 201002 | 20100 | 201011* | 012* | $13^{*}$ |
| 201021* | 201022* | 201023* | 201031 | 20103 | 201033* | 201112* | 201122 |
| 201123 | 201201* | 201202 | 201203 | 20121 | 201212 | 201213* | 201221* |
| 201222* | 201223* | 20123 | 20 | 201 | 201301 | 201311 | 203002 |
| 203 | 203012 | 203022 | 20 | 20 | 203103 | 203112 | 22 |
| 203 | 20 | 20 | 20 | 20 | 21 | * | 1* |
| 211 | 21 | 21 | 2 | 21 | 21 | 211022* | $3^{*}$ |
| 21 | 21 |  | 2 | 21 | 211123 | 211201* | 2 |
| 211203 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | * | 1* |
| 211232 | 211233* |  |  |  | 21 | 213012 | 213022 |
| 213023 | 213102 |  | 213 | 21 | 213123 | 21 | 213211 |
| 2133 | 21 |  | 220 | 220 | 220112 | 220121* | 220122* |
| 220123* | 22 | 22 | 221 | 221112 | 221121* | 221122* | 221123* |
| 222012* | 22211 | 22 | 223 | 23 | 230102 | 230103* | 230112 |
| 230121 | 230122* | 23 | 23 | 23 | 231103* | 231112 | 231121* |
| 231122 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 233 | 233112* | 00101* | 300102 |
| 300103 | 300121 | 300122* | 300123 | 300132 | 300321 | 300322 | 300323 |
| 301101 | 301102 | 301103 | 301121 | 301122* | 301123 | 301132 | 301321 |
| 301322 | 301323 | 302101 | 302102 | 302111 | 302112 | 302122 | 302132 |
| 303101 | 303102 | 303111 | 303112 | 303122 | 303132 | 310001* | 310002 |
| 310003* | 310011* | 310012* | 310013* | 310022* | 310023 | 310031* | 310032* |
| 310033* | 310101* | 310102 | 310103* | 310111* | 310112 | 310113* | 310121 |
| 310122* | 310123 | 310131* | 310132 | 310133* | 310201 | 310202 | 310203 |

continued on next page

Table A. 1 - continued from previous page

| 310211 | 310212 | 310213 | $310221^{*}$ | $310222^{*}$ | 310223 | 310232 | 310233 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\mathbf{3 1 0 3 0 1}$ | $\mathbf{3 1 0 3 0 2}^{*}$ | 310303 | $310311^{*}$ | $310312^{*}$ | $310313^{*}$ | $310321^{*}$ | 310322 |
| $\mathbf{3 1 0 3 2 3}$ | $310331^{*}$ | $310332^{*}$ | $310333^{*}$ | 311002 | 311012 | 311021 | 311023 |
| 311031 | 311033 | $311101^{*}$ | 311102 | $311103^{*}$ | 311112 | 311121 | $311122^{*}$ |
| 311123 | 311131 | 311202 | 311212 | 311221 | 311231 | 311312 | 311331 |
| $312001^{*}$ | $312002^{*}$ | $312003^{*}$ | $312011^{*}$ | $312012^{*}$ | $312013^{*}$ | $312021^{*}$ | $312022^{*}$ |
| $312023^{*}$ | $312031^{*}$ | $312032^{*}$ | $312033^{*}$ | $312101^{*}$ | 312102 | 312103 | 312111 |
| $312112^{*}$ | 312113 | $312122^{*}$ | 312123 | 312131 | $312132^{*}$ | 312133 | $312201^{*}$ |
| $312202^{*}$ | $312203^{*}$ | $312211^{*}$ | $312212^{*}$ | $312213^{*}$ | $312221^{*}$ | $312222^{*}$ | $312223^{*}$ |
| $312231^{*}$ | $312232^{*}$ | $312233^{*}$ | $312301^{*}$ | $312302^{*}$ | $312303^{*}$ | $312311^{*}$ | $312313^{*}$ |
| 312322 | 312323 | $312332^{*}$ | 312333 | 313003 | 313013 | 313023 | 313033 |
| $313102^{*}$ | 313103 | 313111 | 313112 | 313121 | $313122^{*}$ | 313123 | 313131 |
| 313312 | 313331 | 320211 | 320311 | 321211 | 321311 | 322023 | 322033 |
| 322123 | 322133 | 323023 | 323033 | 323123 | 323133 | 330021 | 330031 |
| 330121 | 330131 | 331002 | 331003 | $331011^{*}$ | 331012 | $331013^{*}$ | 331022 |
| 331023 | $331031^{*}$ | $331032^{*}$ | $331033^{*}$ | 331102 | 331103 | 331122 | 331123 |
| $331201^{*}$ | $331202^{*}$ | $331203^{*}$ | $331211^{*}$ | 331212 | $331213^{*}$ | $331221^{*}$ | $331222^{*}$ |
| $331223^{*}$ | $331232^{*}$ | 331233 | 331311 | 331312 | 331331 | $333101^{*}$ | $333103^{*}$ |
| $333122^{*}$ | 333123 | 333312 |  |  |  |  |  |

## Appendix B

## Genera of $2 \times \mathrm{m}$ Toppling Tower positions with eight or fewer towers

We present here a chart of genera of $2 \times m$ Toppling Tower positions with eight or fewer towers. Because of Theorem 2.4.2, Proposition 2.4.3, and Proposition 2.4.4, we need only show the genera of eight or fewer contiguous towers or the disjunctive sum of five contiguous towers and three contiguous towers, as the genera of the rest can be calculated by the appropriate use of the above Theorem and Propositions. Genera with a * indicate that the position is tame (genus is a tame value AND all options are tame).

These results were achieved by hand by the author.
Table B.1: Genera of Toppling Towers in $2 \times m$ boards with eight towers or less

| $n$ | Towers | Genera |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 | $\square$ | $0^{120}$ * |
| 1 | 区 | $1^{031}$ * |
| 2 | $\triangle$ Q | $2^{20}$ * |
| 3 | $\begin{gathered} \otimes \not Q \\ \otimes \nmid \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 3^{31 *} \\ & 3^{31 *} \end{aligned}$ |
| 4 | $\triangle \triangle$ - | $4^{46}$ * |
| continued on next page |  |  |

Table B. 1 - continued from previous page

| $n$ | Towers | Genera |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | $\begin{aligned} & 4^{46 *} \\ & 2^{20 *} \\ & 0^{02 *} \\ & 1^{031 *} \end{aligned}$ |
| 5 |  | $5^{57} *$ <br> $5^{57} *$ <br> $5^{146}$ <br> $5^{146}$ <br> $1^{531}$ <br> $5^{57} *$ |
| continued on next page |  |  |

Table B. 1 - continued from previous page
(n

Table B. 1 - continued from previous page

| $n$ | Towers | Genera |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\triangle \triangle \triangle D X$ | $\begin{aligned} & 2^{1520} \\ & 6^{64} * \end{aligned}$ |
| 7 |  | $7^{78(10)}$ $7^{75} *$ $7^{75} *$ $7^{75} *$ $7^{78(10)}$ $7^{78(10)}$ $7^{75}$ $7^{75}$ $1^{731}$ |
| continued on next page |  |  |

Table B. 1 - continued from previous page
(n

Table B. 1 - continued from previous page

| $n$ | Towers | Genera |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 8 |  | $1^{531}$ |
|  |  | $8^{8(10)}$ * |
|  |  | $6^{64} *$ |
|  |  | $8^{8(10)}$ * |
|  |  | $6^{64} *$ |
|  |  | $8^{57}$ |
|  |  | $4^{57}$ |
|  |  | $6^{64}$ |
|  |  | $8^{8(10)}$ |
|  |  | $6^{64}$ |
|  |  | $1^{031}$ * |
| continued on next page |  |  |

Table B. 1 - continued from previous page

| $n$ | Towers | Genera |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | $8^{57}$ |
|  |  | $6^{64}$ |
|  |  | $6^{64}$ |
|  |  | $1^{531}$ |
|  |  | $8^{8(10)}$ |
|  |  | $6^{657}$ |
|  |  | $5^{57}$ |
|  |  | $6^{69(11)}$ |
|  |  | $8^{875}$ |
|  |  | $0^{820}$ |
|  |  | $6^{69(11)}$ |
| continued on next page |  |  |

Table B. 1 - continued from previous page

| $n$ | Towers | Genera |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | $5^{57}$ |
|  |  | $5^{57}$ |
|  |  | $6^{146}$ |
|  |  | $1^{13}$ |
|  | $\otimes \infty>$ | $0^{02}$ |
|  | $\Delta \times x$ | $6^{69(11)}$ |
|  | $\triangle \otimes \gg$ | $3^{31}$ |
|  |  | $1^{13}$ |
|  |  | $6^{64}$ |
|  |  | $5^{57}$ |
|  | $4$ | $5^{57}$ |
| continued on next page |  |  |

Table B. 1 - continued from previous page


## Bibliography

[1] Michael Albert, Richard Nowakowski, and David Wolfe. Lessons in Play: An Introduction to the Combinatorial Theory of Games. Preprint.
[2] I.M. Araújo, A.V. Kelarev, and A. Solomon. An algorithm for commutative semigroup algebras which are principal ideal rings. Communications in Algebra, 32(4):1237-1254, 2004.
[3] Elwyn R. Berlekamp, John H. Conway, and Richard K. Guy. Winning Ways For Your Mathematical Plays, Volume 2, Second Edition. A. K. Peters, Natick, MA, 2003.
[4] John H. Conway. On Numbers and Games. A. K. Peters, Natick, MA, 2001.
[5] T.S. Ferguson. On sums of graph games with last player losing. Int. Journal of Game Theory, 3(3):159-167, 1974.
[6] P.M. Grundy. Mathematics and games. Eureka, 2:6-8, 1939.
[7] Donald E. Knuth and P.B. Bendix. Simple word problems in universal algebras. In John Leech, editor, Proceedings of the Conference on Computational Problems in Abstract Algebra, Oxford, 1967, Oxford, 1970. Pergamon Press.
[8] Thane E. Plambeck. Taming the wild in impartial combinatorial games. INTEGERS: Electronic Journal of Combinatorial Number Theory, 5(1), 2005.
[9] L. Rédei. The Theory of Finitely Generated Commutative Semigroups. Pergamon Press, Oxford, 1965.

## List of Symbols Used

| 0. $a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} \overline{a_{4} a_{5} a_{6}}$ | 0. $a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} \quad a_{4} a_{5} a_{6} \quad a_{4} a_{5} a_{6} \quad a_{4} a_{5} a_{6}$ | 10 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\stackrel{M}{\underline{M}}$ | $G \xlongequal{\underline{M}} H$ if $\Gamma(G)=\Gamma(H)$ | 58 |
| $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}$ | the free Abelian monoid on $\mathcal{H}$ | 101 |
| $\mathcal{F}$ | The Free Functor | 101 |
| $\mathcal{G}^{L}$ | the set of Left options of a position $G$ | 2 |
| $\mathcal{G}^{R}$ | the set of Right options of a position $G$ | 2 |
| $\mathcal{G}^{+}(G)$ | 0 if $G$ has no options $\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{+}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \mid G^{\prime}\right.$ is an option of $\left.G\right\}$ else | 16 |
| $\mathcal{G}^{-}(G)$ | 1 if $G$ has no options $\operatorname{mex}\left\{\mathcal{G}^{-}\left(G^{\prime}\right) \mid G^{\prime}\right.$ is an option of $\left.G\right\}$ else | 16 |
| $\Gamma(G)$ | the genus of $G$ | 19 |
| $\mathcal{H}$ | $\left\{h_{1}, h_{2}, h_{3}, \cdots\right\}$ | 101 |
| $\mathcal{H}_{n}$ | $\left\{h_{1}, h_{2}, h_{3}, \cdots, h_{n}\right\}$ | 101 |
| $\mathcal{L}$ | Left has a winning strategy regardless of moving first or second | 4 |
| $\operatorname{mex}\{\mathcal{X}\}$ | the least ordinal not in $\mathcal{X}$ | 11 |
| $M P_{n}$ | move pairs to heap size $n$ | 107 |
| $\mathcal{N}$ | the Next player to move has a winning strategy | 4 |
| m | a Nim heap with $n$ tokens | 2 |


| $\oplus$ | Nim sum | 12 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathcal{N}(G)$ | For $G=0 . d_{1} d_{2} \cdots d_{n}$, a finite subtraction octal game, $\mathcal{N}(G)=0 . d_{1} d_{2} \cdots d_{n} \overline{3}$ | 75 |
| $\mathcal{P}$ | the Previous player to move has a winning strategy | 4 |
| $\mathcal{Q}(G)$ | $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}} / \rho$ | 103 |
| $\mathcal{R}$ | Right has a winning strategy regardless of moving first or second | 4 |
| $u \rho v$ | $u$ is indistinguishable from $v$ | 102 |
| * | the game $\{0 \mid 0\}$ | 8 |
| $*_{n}$ | $\left\{0, *, *_{2}, *_{3}, \cdots, *_{n-1} \mid 0, *_{,} *_{2}, *_{3}, *_{n-1}\right\}$ | 11 |
| $\mathcal{T}$ | the set of tame games | 59 |
| $[\mathcal{T}]$ | $\mathcal{T} / \stackrel{\text { M }}{\underline{M}}$ | 59 |

## Index

almost domesticatable, 76
Clobber, 110
impartial, 110
partizan, 110
combinatorial game, see game
disjunctive sum, 3
domesticatable, 76
finite subtraction octal, 63
nimify, 75
follower, 3
game
Clobber, 110 impartial, 110
partizan, 110
definition, 1
disjunctive sum, 3
equivalence, 7
finite subtraction octal, 63
follower, 3
impartial, 7
in terms of options, 3
misère, see misère game
normal, see normal game
octal, 9
finite subtraction, 63
subtraction, 63
option, 2
left, 2
right, 2
outcome class, 4
partizan, 7
perfect play, 4
subtraction, 10
subtraction octal, 63
Taking and Breaking, 9
Taking But Not Breaking, 62
Toppling Towers, 86
value, 7
genus, 19
stabilise, 22
heap alphabet, 101
impartial game, 7
indistinguishable over $\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{H}}, 102$
indistinguishablility quotient, 102
Left player, 1
mex, 11
minimal excludant, see mex
misère game
definition, 1
genus, 19
play convention, 1
tame, 38
wild, 38
misère Grundy value, see genus
move in $\mathcal{M}_{n}, 106$
move pair to heap size $n, 107$
move pair translate, 107
move relation, 106

Nim
misère play, 2
normal play, 2
rules, 2
Nim sum, 12
nimber, 10
nimify, 75
Nimming Number, 76
normal game
definition, 1
equivalence, 7
play convention, 1
octal game, 9
finite subtraction octal, 63
subtraction octal, 63
almost domesticatable, 76
domesticatable, 76
option, 2
left, 2
right, 2
outcome class, 4
$\mathcal{L}, 4$
$\mathcal{N}, 4$
$\mathcal{P}, 4$
$\mathcal{R}, 4$
outcome partition, 104
partioning function, 103
partizan game, 7
perfect play, 4
pretending function, 104
quotient monoid, see indistinguishablility quotient

Right player, 1
stabilise, 22
subtraction game, 10 subtraction set, 10
subtraction octal, 63 finite, 63

Taking and Breaking, 9
Taking But Not Breaking, 62
tame
game, 38
tame value, 38
Toppling Towers, 86
wild
game, 38


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ The structure we get for impartial Clobber is a finitely upwards and finitely downwards directed set with binary joins.

